

# Decryption of Revelation

The Chronology of Events

*The History of Events; Unless Peoples Turn Back to God*

The Book of Revelation by John, Decoded

*Jesus Christ, Our Savior Lives*

## **PREFACE:**

The derivation of the chronology of the events within the book of Revelation, by Apostle John, stem from a statement by Jesus, “**Time is running out ... you’ve created laws apart from Me ... the clock continues to tick.**” This statement was made in February of 1994 in Conyers GA; to Nancy Fowler.<sup>(3)</sup>

The supernatural events mimicked the visitation by Our Lady of Fatima. As an example of a supernatural event, there is a video of a spinning sun (in a clear sky): This is impossible to describe with physics. During some visitations Nancy was studied with scientific equipment, showing that she was “in a coma” during a vision. Doctors from various parts of the world, said “she shouldn’t be awake, she shouldn’t be able to talk.” One such neuro-surgeon/doctor said (on video), “I was a devout atheist and after all the data I collected, I believe (I am a catholic now).”

The message of the visitation was, as in Fatima, to repent; to turn back to God. Our Lady of Fatima earned the new title of Our Loving Mother; at her final visit of October 13, 1998.<sup>(3)</sup>

For further details see ref(3): <https://ourlovingmother.org/>

Other documentation exists on the web, youtube and at the farm in Conyers GA: Such as videos listed in references (36) thru (45).

Note/s to reader:

The first iteration of the engineered design of the Glorious Cross<sup>(12)</sup> was completed by the author on July 13<sup>th</sup>, 2018. The events of “Our Loving Mother” were known (to the author) just days prior to New Years of 2022. Biblical statements of verse/s are often from the King James version from ref(1). The accurate translation of the bible comes from the Latin version; the Douay-Rheims bible. Should one visit the holy hill in Conyers GA, as Moses took off his shoes, as Madeleine Aumont took off her shoes, so too should a visitor to the holy hill in Georgia.

# Contents

A Dream, A Soul: .....	4
Letters .....	5
A letter to those with Life: .....	5
A letter to those without Life: .....	6
The Preparation .....	7
Time: Creation .....	7
Time: Lot 1, Generation 1 .....	7
Time: Moses, 1450[BC].....	8
Strategy of Armageddon: .....	13
Strategy of Exodus:.....	14
Time: David, 1000[BC] .....	17
Time: Babylon Exile, 600[BC] .....	20
Time: Birth of Christ.....	24
Time: 1000[AD].....	46
Time: Seven Seals.....	47
Time: 1800's .....	50
Time: 1900's .....	50
Time: 2000's .....	54
Time: 2500's .....	57
Wording of Revelation:.....	62
Rosary of Our Loving Mother: .....	100
Logic/Reasoning: .....	107
Holy Ground: .....	107
Gematria:.....	107
Number of Lots/Groups: .....	107
Number of 40[hr-heaven]: .....	108
Crucifixion of Jesus .....	108
Kingdoms from Daniel 2 .....	110
The Kingdom Returned, from Daniel 4 .....	111
The Kingdom Conquered, from Daniel 5 .....	112
The Four Beasts, from Daniel 7 .....	114
The Ram and Goat, from Daniel 8.....	116

King’s Conquests, from Daniel 11/12 .....	119
Repentance .....	124
Religion:.....	125
Symbology:.....	128
The Chariot of God .....	128
Stars as Angels:.....	131
Prayers of Saints: .....	131
Beast #1:.....	132
World War II, WWII, a Key Period.....	136
Holy Trinity .....	137
Satanic Trinity.....	140
Wings of Eagle, Stork or Fowl .....	142
Numeric Usage/Meaning .....	143
First & Last .....	150
Your Bestest Best/Perfect Friend.....	154

## A DREAM, A SOUL:

One Thursday night I found myself floating just above a golden platform, in a palatial Romanesque golden room. The comfortable bed/platform, the floor, the very high ceiling the innumerable Roman columns, everything was solid gold. Though the room was vast, seemingly endless, I felt that I was not alone.

- ❖ Suddenly a large clear-pinkish portal appeared to my right: “Interesting,” I thought ...
  - ❖ Then, thru the portal walks a beautiful lady; one whom I know-of
  - ❖ Oblivious to me, she walks towards me; with a smile
  - ❖ Suddenly, she is laying next to me and I am frozen; I cannot move
  - ❖ A gentle, invisible hand, a hand without a hand, touches the top of mine
    - The fingers and thumb were together and flat
  - ❖ As if the gentle hand were a magnet, my hand followed His: Above her belly
  - ❖ Then, ever-so-gently, it was as-if energy from the cosmos was gathering beneath His palm: The vitality/energy was building something in the center of His palm
    - OH... so *beautiful*
    - So... *naïve*
    - So utterly *innocent*
    - So absolutely *pure*
    - So... so, *completely true/right/good*
  - ❖ Slowly, ever-so-slowly
    - A bead of dew-likeness formed
    - Growing larger, clinging to its maker
    - As it grew, its hold upon its maker waivered
  - ❖ Like dew twinkling in the rising sun
    - It broke free of its maker
    - Falling/slipping thru my hand
  - ❖ It fell as dew falls from heaven, into the belly of the woman
- *I woke, with adrenalin flowing thru me*
- ❖ *Over and over, the feelings brought by that drop of dew swirled throughout my mind*
    - ... so that is a *SOUL*
    - ... so that is *Life*
    - ... so that is *Why*
    - *The Love, the undeniable Love ... so righteous ... so beautiful!*
- *Then I thought: How does one convey in words, the true meaning, the true feelings and a true understanding of this dream? ... I cannot ...*
- ⇒ *The Dream told me why God created me and showed me how a soul is created*
  - ⇒ *What a Gift the woman receives!*
  - ⇒ *God creates life, before the formation of the body begins*
    - ◆ *The coupling is blessed*
    - ◆ *Only He has the right to call the soul back*

Then, that Saturday, she told everyone (within hearing distance) “I’m getting married... he proposed Thursday....” Happy for her, I smiled and went away. A couple of years later, I thought I’d check-in: She remained married, without children.

*The author, Daniel, had the dream of the Soul and I attribute the decryption of the book of Revelation to the Holy Spirit. Then, sometime near Lent of 2022 I had completed the draft of the decryption of Revelation: I prayed to God “am I doing right, am I a blasphemer?” During lent of 2022, I went to confession, after the Stations of the Cross, and the priest said (out of the blue, with a big smile) “the Lord likes what you are doing ...” though I mentioned nothing of what I was doing, the priest said, “You’re doing good.” Weeks later, as I lay in bed on Holy Saturday, my soul was given a bold blue flame: Its color was that of sapphire. Thankful; I am very thankful for the marvelous gifts from God.*

## Letters

### A LETTER TO THOSE WITH LIFE:

John 6:53, Then Jesus said to them, **Truly, truly, I say to you, except you eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, you have no life in you.**

The living God abides in Zion:  
God is "I AM."  
For Love is Life and Life is Love.  
Forsake thyself with passion.  
Glorifying God thru  
Love, humility, patience and prayer.  
Thine faith will flourish thru  
prayers of virtue and fasting of refinement:  
Then, without doubt, the mountain will move.

John 17:1, These words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, **Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee**

To comprehend the Love of God is bewildering, perplexing; for it greater than the universe and profound than the dream of the Soul. To begin to understand His Love, His perfect love; one must have life. As incomprehensible as the Trinity is One, as God is “**I AM**,” so too is His perfect Love: So too is the cup Jesus filled during His passion.

Rejected are the symbols of karma and idolatry: A lucky penny, horseshoe or rabbits’ foot (to name a few). Rejected are the pagan symbols such as the rabbit for Easter, the pumpkin for All Saints Day (Halloween) and the pagan solstice of Christmas. Recognizing, that which is formed by humans is but a thing.

Love, freedom, patience and humility drive those who have life: In defiance of the flesh. Tis prayer that strengthens the soul and charity that yields the refined gold of heaven: Faith, matures thru prayer and fasting (Matt 17:2): With all thy heart, ... (Joel 2:12).

## A LETTER TO THOSE WITHOUT LIFE:

The arguments against God were, in part, stirred by the high priest Caiaphas; a direct decedent of Aaron (the brother of Moses). John 11:50, For it is said, the well-being of the many outweigh the needs of the one. It is learnt from Matthew 13 that parables are spoken to those without life: The foul thoughts/words of the heart defile the soul, not the filthy hands of the body.

Evoking the term “science” implies credibility.

It is said, “science” shows conclusively that John did not write Revelation.

- It is said that the statistical probability is almost zero
- The analysis compares the “book of John” to the “book of Revelation:” Coming to the conclusion that they are two completely different writing styles
- The one item not mentioned, is that the book of Revelation was formed via dictation
  - ⇒ This point alone discounts the scientific statistical study

Science: A knowledge-based set of truth/facts about ones’ surroundings.

- A blackhole controls the stars which surround it
- A ball falls due to a something called gravity
- Gravity, Weak-force, Electro-magnetism and the Strong-force control all things.
  - ⇒ The above is accepted as “science”
  - ⇒ Though blackholes cannot be seen, they can be measured

Science cannot describe what cannot be measured.

- The heart/soul measures these “things”
  - ⇒ John 18:38, Pilate saith unto him, What is truth?
- Science is not immune to corruption/deception
- Jesus will not judge the world, the word he will speak will show thyself; will tell the “truth”
  - ⇒ John 12:47, **And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world.**
  - ⇒ John 12:48, **He that rejects me, and receives not my words, has one that judges him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.**
  - ⇒ John 12:49, **For I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak.**
  - ⇒ John 12:50, **And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatever I speak therefore, even as the Father said to me, so I speak.**
  - ⇒ John 14:6, Jesus saith unto him, **I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.**

An equation can describe the physical nature of things. Realizing the physical world is the inversion of earth; and has nothing (what-so-ever) to do with heaven, is likely the most difficult step on the stairway to heaven.

- The life of Jesus lasted 31 years
- The mortal ministry of Jesus lasted 3.5 years
- To this day, Jesus has had more sway/influence on culture/living than Aristotle (40y), Plato (60y), Socrates (50y), Confucius (50y) and others.
- The *world* quotes the words/teachings of Jesus
  - ⇒ Many fly the flag of the Sermon on the Mount, too few steer by it

- Many died in capitulation for what they saw while with Jesus, no one died for Socrates, Confucius...
- Jesus came to save, to serve and to die so that His children may have eternal life
  - ⇒ Luke 19:10, **For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.**
  - ⇒ Mark 10:45, **For even the Son of man came not to be ministered to, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.**
- It is much easier to walk downstairs, than up-stairs
  - ⇒ When facing a fork in the road, the difficult path is likely the right/just path
  - ⇒ Every step one takes either enlightens the soul or disfigures it
  - ⇒ Everyone will be rewarded according to their works

## The Preparation

Abraham is referenced in Matthew 1:17 as the first lot of the first generation prior to the birth of Christ. Thus, the groundwork for the book of Revelations began with Abraham. The time/s of Moses are symbolic/mimic future events: Giving the world the laws of God, the Ten Commandments. Then come the 14 generations of the king David and the exile of the Jews from Babylon; to the birth of Christ. Luke 2:11, For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord. As it is throughout the bible, particular attention must be made to the wording; such as the designation of “Saviour” and “Lord.” The wording/phrasing is especially significant in the book of Revelation.

What follows is a brief chronological timeline of events in script-form. It is helpful to have read the bible and know some history prior to reviewing the timeline.

### TIME: CREATION

God, among other essentials, made time.

### TIME: LOT 1, GENERATION 1

On or about the year 2054[BC],<sup>(1)</sup> God made a covenant with Abraham:

- Genesis 22:17, That in blessing I will bless you, and in multiplying I will multiply your seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is on the sea shore; and your seed shall possess the gate of his enemies;
  - ⇒ Matthew 1:17, So all the generations from Abraham to David are fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ are fourteen generations.
- God begins the expulsion of Satan from Heaven
  - ⇒ The story of Job may have induced Satan, the prosecutor, to act
    - ◆ Rev 12:10, “... which accused them before our God day and night.”

## TIME: MOSES, 1450[BC]

On or about the year 1525[BC],<sup>(1)</sup> Moses was born:

- Exodus 2:10, ... She named him Moses, saying, “I drew him out of the water.”

On or about the year 1446[BC],<sup>(1)</sup> Moses was sent to deliver Israel:

- Exodus 7-12, Ten Plagues on Egypt
- Exodus 12, The First Passover
  - ⇒ Lamb without blemish, male of the 1st year
  - ⇒ Exodus 12:7, ... **take of the blood, and strike it on the two side posts and on the upper door post ...**
    - ◆ “The Way”
- Exodus 13, The Pillars of Cloud and Fire to block the Pharaoh's army
- Exodus 14:16, But lift thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Israel shall go on dry ground through the midst of the sea.
- Exodus 15:4, Pharaoh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea: his chosen captains also are drowned in the Red sea.
- Exodus 16, Manna and Quail from Heaven
- Exodus 19, The Israelites at Mount Sinai
- Exodus 20, Moses receives the Ten Commandments
  - ⇒ Exodus 20:3, Thou shalt have no other gods before me.
    - ◆ Earthly temptations have overwhelmed many; chief among them money and power.
  - ⇒ Exodus 20:4, Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth:
    - ◆ Money, the lucky horseshoe, the lucky penny and the-like will fail
  - ⇒ Exodus 20:7, Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain; for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.
    - ◆ Speak as a holy man would, in all thy ventures
    - ◆ Speak as to a holy mother, a holy father
  - ⇒ Exodus 20:8, Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.
    - ◆ The church of/for/by Jesus offers the sacrament of reconciliation
    - ◆ Innumerable sacraments are received during the holy mass
    - ◆ Meditation and praise (doing “nothing” means nothing)
  - ⇒ Exodus 20:12, Honor thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.
    - ◆ A mother and father that exemplify Our Loving Mother and Saint Joseph are worthy of honor
    - ◆ A child following in the footsteps of Our Lord will honor their mother and father
  - ⇒ Exodus 20:13, Thou shalt not kill.
    - ◆ One with the desire to kill someone, will break this commandment
    - ◆ As seen in John 11:50, the Jewish High Priest desired to kill
  - ⇒ Exodus 20:14, Thou shalt not commit adultery.
    - ◆ Doing that which brings pleasure thru pain, leads one down the path of perversion/s.
    - ◆ The desire, alone, is enough to break the commandment



- ⇒ Exodus 20:15, Thou shalt not steal.
  - ◆ One steals thru deceit, lies and trickery.
- ⇒ Exodus 20:16, Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.
- ⇒ Exodus 20:17, Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.
  - ◆ John 13:34, **A new commandment I give to you, That you love one another; as I have loved you, that you also love one another.**
- The Eleven Commandments are like a key that can open the door to heaven.
  - ⇒ Akin to Guide-posts
  - ⇒ To keep the commandments is to be His friend
- Worry-not, though the stairway to heaven is fraught with difficulties the Father will help you.
  - ⇒ The Father will help his children
  - ⇒ Our Lord walked his passion out of Love
- **Matthew 22:34-40**, The Greatest Commandment
  - ⇒ Matthew 22:37/38, Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt **love the Lord thy God** with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. This is the first and great commandment.
  - ⇒ Matthew 22:39, And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt **love thy neighbour** as thyself.
  - ⇒ Matthew 22:40, On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.
- *It is said, the first-five commandments are between God and men; while the last-five are between men. The eleventh commandment binds them all.*
- Shortly after receiving the Ten Commandments, the Jews became concerned that Moses would not return.
- Exodus 32:1, Aaron ... make us gods, which shall go before us ...
  - ⇒ Exodus 32:3-4, And all the people brake off the golden earrings which were in their ears, and brought them unto Aaron. And he received them at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, after he had made it a molten calf: and they said, These be thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.
  - ⇒ Some estimates place the number of Jews around 1[million]
  - ⇒ After the 10 plagues
    - ◆ Exodus 7:17, Thus saith the LORD, In this thou shalt know that I am the LORD: behold, I will smite with the rod that is in mine hand upon the waters which are in the river, and they shall be turned to blood.
    - ◆ The Jews did not listen
  - ⇒ After surviving the 1st Passover (Exodus 12)
  - ⇒ After leading the Jews by day with a columns/pillars of a cloud
  - ⇒ After leading the Jews by night with a columns/pillars of fire
  - ⇒ After parting the Red sea
    - ◆ Walking on the seabed as dry land
    - ◆ Walking with a wall of water to their right and to their left
  - ⇒ After dispatching the army, in pursuit
  - ⇒ After the telling of the Ten Commandments

- ◆ Ten laws (just 10 laws to follow)
- ◆ Today, there are literally thousands of laws
- ⇒ The **brother** of Moses builds a golden calf
- ◆ Moses admired his brother
- ◆ So easily swayed are the eyes of men

- *In under 40 days, the people grew impatient and built an idol*
- ⇒ *They witnessed the plagues*
- ⇒ *They saw the column/s of wind and fire*
- ⇒ *They walked on a dry bed with walls of water to their left and right*

On or about the year 1445[BC],<sup>(1)</sup> Moses initiated Feasts and Jubilee's:

- Leviticus 23:4, These are the feasts of the LORD, even holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their seasons.
- ⇒ Daniel 7:25, He shall speak against the Most High and wear down the holy ones of the Most High, intending to change the feast days and the law. ... (about 539[BC])
- ⇒ About 3467<sup>(+)</sup> years later, Holy days have been drowned-out by money, food and symbols
  - ◆ Christmas: Commemorating the carnal birth of Our Lord and Savior
    - The winter solstice is a pagan holiday
  - ◆ Halloween and Elections
    - Who knows of All Saints Day?
  - ◆ Valentine's day is oblivious to Saint Valentine
  - ◆ Easter is more about a chocolate bunny
    - Jesus defeated death, while churches close
  - ◆ Just to name a few
    - It stands to reason that "bad" things are actually good
      - ◇ Friday is actually the day for Jesus (all Friday's are for Jesus)
        - Go to mass on the first Friday of the month (x9)
      - ◇ The number 13 represents the Messiah, Jesus
      - ◇ Saturdays are for Our Loving Mother
        - Go to mass on the first Saturday of the month (x6)

On or about 1406[BC],<sup>(1)</sup> Deuteronomy 34, The Death of Moses.

- Deuteronomy 34:6, And he buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, over against Bethpeor: but no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.
- ⇒ Mount Nebo is the mountain attributed to where Moses viewed the promise land
- ⇒ The city Amman may be a derivative of the ancient city of Armageddon
  - ◆ The Latin to Hebrew Sum<sub>1</sub> of Armageddon is 954
    - Sum<sub>2</sub>(Armageddon) = 18
    - Its factors are 2, 3, 53 and 1 & 954
  - ◆ The Latin to Hebrew Sum<sub>1</sub> of Amman is 811
    - Sum<sub>2</sub>(Amman) = 10
    - Its factors are 1 & 811 (prime)



Figure 1: Mount Nebo, General Location (Red-dot)

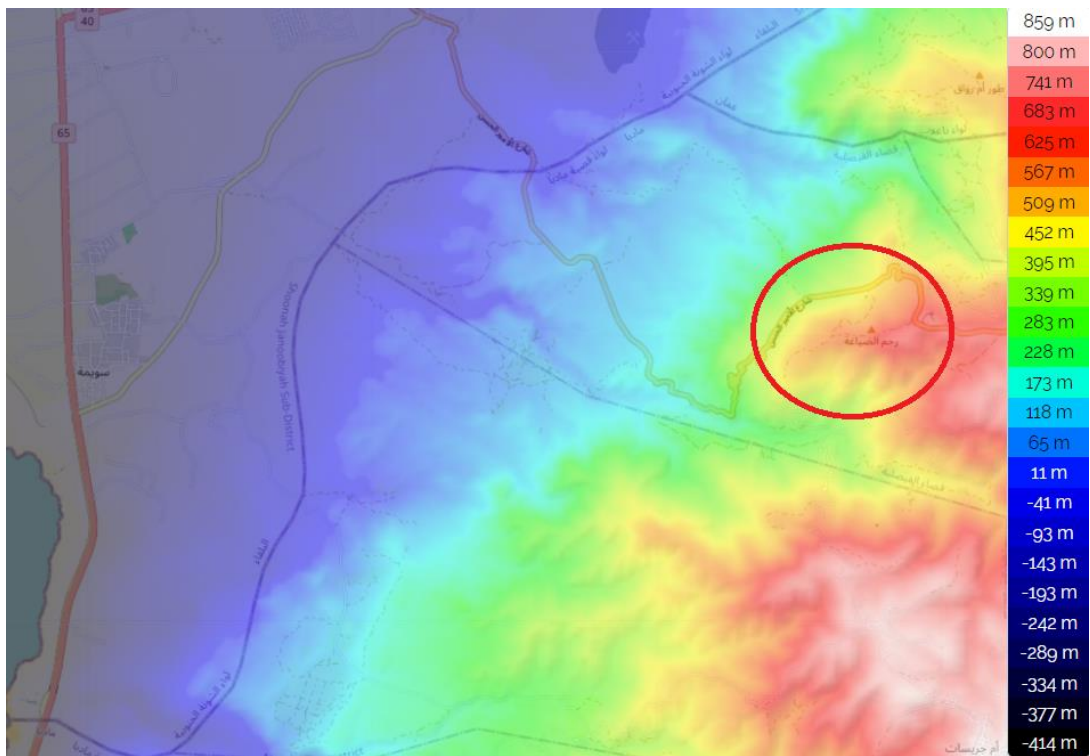


Figure 2: Topology of Mount Nebo



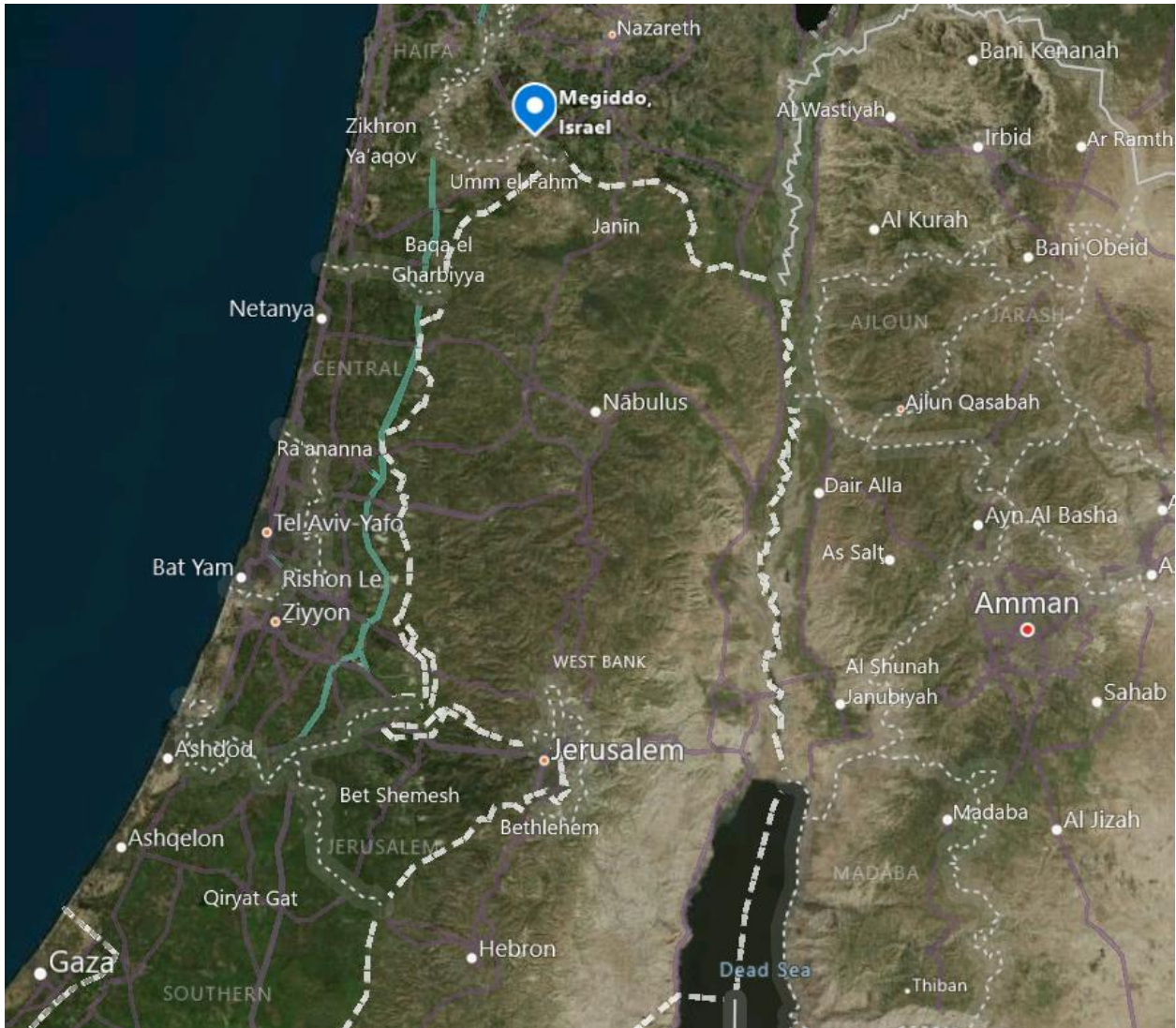


Figure 3: Aerial View of Megiddo, Israel (Armageddon)

Various sources indicate that the mention of a place called Armageddon is rare. From ref(1) and ref(8) Armageddon is translated as Ἀρμαγεδών (Har|magedōn): Meaning, Megiddo or Megiddon = "place of crowds." This is ancient city of Canaan assigned to Manasseh and located on the southern rim of the plain of Esdraelon 6 miles (10[km]) from Mount Carmel and 11 miles (18[km]) from Nazareth.

Biblical references to Megiddo or Megiddon:

- Joshua 12:21, The king of Taanach, one; the king of Megiddo, one;  
⇒ List of Kings Defeated by Joshua, 1405[BC] <sup>(1)</sup>
- Joshua 17:11, And Manasseh had in Issachar and in Asher Bethshean and her towns, and Ibleam and her towns, and the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Endor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Taanach and her towns, and the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns, even three countries.  
⇒ The Territory of Manasseh, 1399[BC] <sup>(1)</sup>

- Judges 1:27, Neither did Manasseh drive out the inhabitants of Bethshean and her towns, nor Taanach and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Ibleam and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns: but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.
  - ⇒ Places Not Conquered, 1374[BC] <sup>(1)</sup>
- Judges 5:9, My heart is toward the governors of Israel, that offered themselves willingly among the people. Bless ye the LORD.
  - ⇒ The Song of Deborah and Barak, 1235[BC] <sup>(1)</sup>
- 1 Kings 4:12, Baana the son of Ahilud; to him pertained Taanach and Megiddo, and all Bethshean, which is by Zartanah beneath Jezreel, from Bethshean to Abelmeholah, even unto the place that is beyond Jokneam:
  - ⇒ Solomon's Twelve Officers, 967[BC] <sup>(1)</sup>
- 2 Kings 9:16, And this is the reason of the levy which king Solomon raised; for to build the house of the LORD, and his own house, and Millo, and the wall of Jerusalem, and Hazor, and Megiddo, and Gezer.
  - ⇒ Solomon's Numerous Achievements, 946[BC] <sup>(1)</sup>
- 2 Kings 9:27, ut when Ahaziah the king of Judah saw this, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jehu followed after him, and said, Smite him also in the chariot. And they did so at the going up to Gur, which is by Ibleam. And he fled to Megiddo, and died there.
  - ⇒ Jehu Kills Joram and Ahaziah, 841[BC] <sup>(1)</sup>
- 2 Kings 23:29/30, In his days Pharaohnechoh king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king Josiah went against him; and he slew him at Megiddo, when he had seen him. And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Megiddo, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.
  - ⇒ Josiah's Death (Josiah Slain at Megiddo), 621[BC] <sup>(1)</sup>
- 1 Chronicles 7:29, And by the borders of the children of Manasseh, Bethshean and her towns, Taanach and her towns, Megiddo and her towns, Dor and her towns. In these dwelt the children of Joseph the son of Israel.
  - ⇒ Descendants of Ephraim, 1003[BC] <sup>(1)</sup>
- 2 Chronicles 35:22, Nevertheless Josiah would not turn his face from him, but disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.
  - ⇒ Josiah Slain at Megiddo, 621[BC] <sup>(1)</sup>
- Zechariah 12:11, In that day shall there be a great mourning in Jerusalem, as the mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valley of Megiddon.
  - ⇒ In that day shall there be a great mourning in Jerusalem, as the mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valley of Megiddon., 520[BC] <sup>(1)</sup>

### Strategy of Armageddon:

Though the biblical references to Megiddo or Megiddon (1405[BC] to 520[BC]) cover about 1000[years], the original city was reportedly occupied in the 7000<sup>(+)</sup>[BC]. Megiddo, along with the cities of Hazor and Gezer, once dominated a major military and trade route connecting Asia and Africa. Megiddo lay between the other two cities and hence was the one most strategically located. From all directions natural gateways, mountain passes, and roads converged into her

valley plain. “Megiddo,” explains The Geography of the Bible, “stood at a crossroads, in fact at one of the great crossroads of the ancient world.”<sup>(9)</sup>

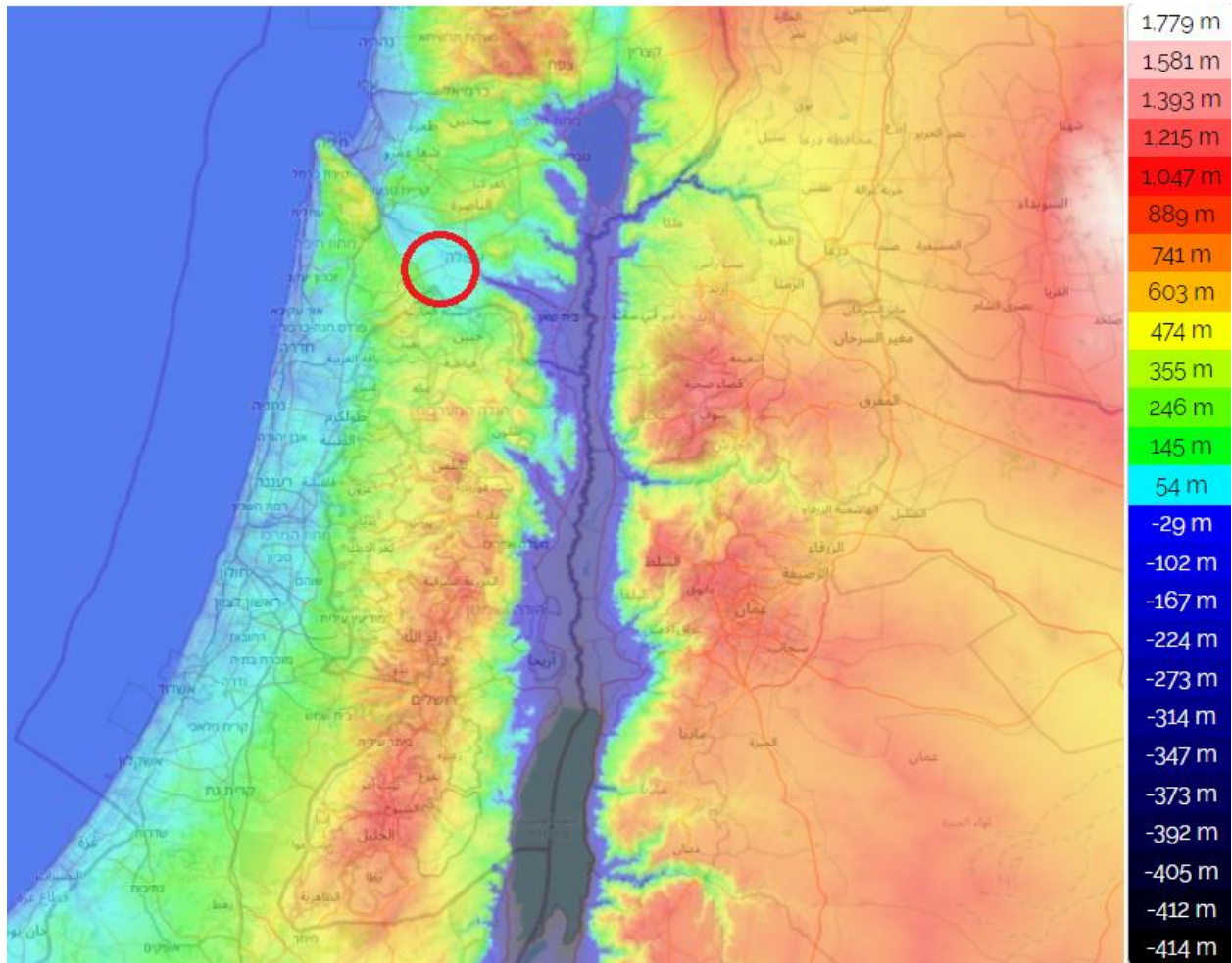


Figure 4: Topology View of Megiddo, Israel (Armageddon)

An examination of the topology of the region and its history confirms that Megiddo (Israel) would be a strategic location to control the region. Armageddon is flanked by water to its east and west, with narrow passages (tight valleys) to its north and south.

#### Strategy of Exodus:

An idea of the magnitude of the supernatural events during the Exodus can be visualized by the event/s near the Red Sea. As with other events, this too mimics future events; such as the Miracle of the Sun at Fatima. The initial event concerning the Exodus is the pursuit of the Pharaohs army.



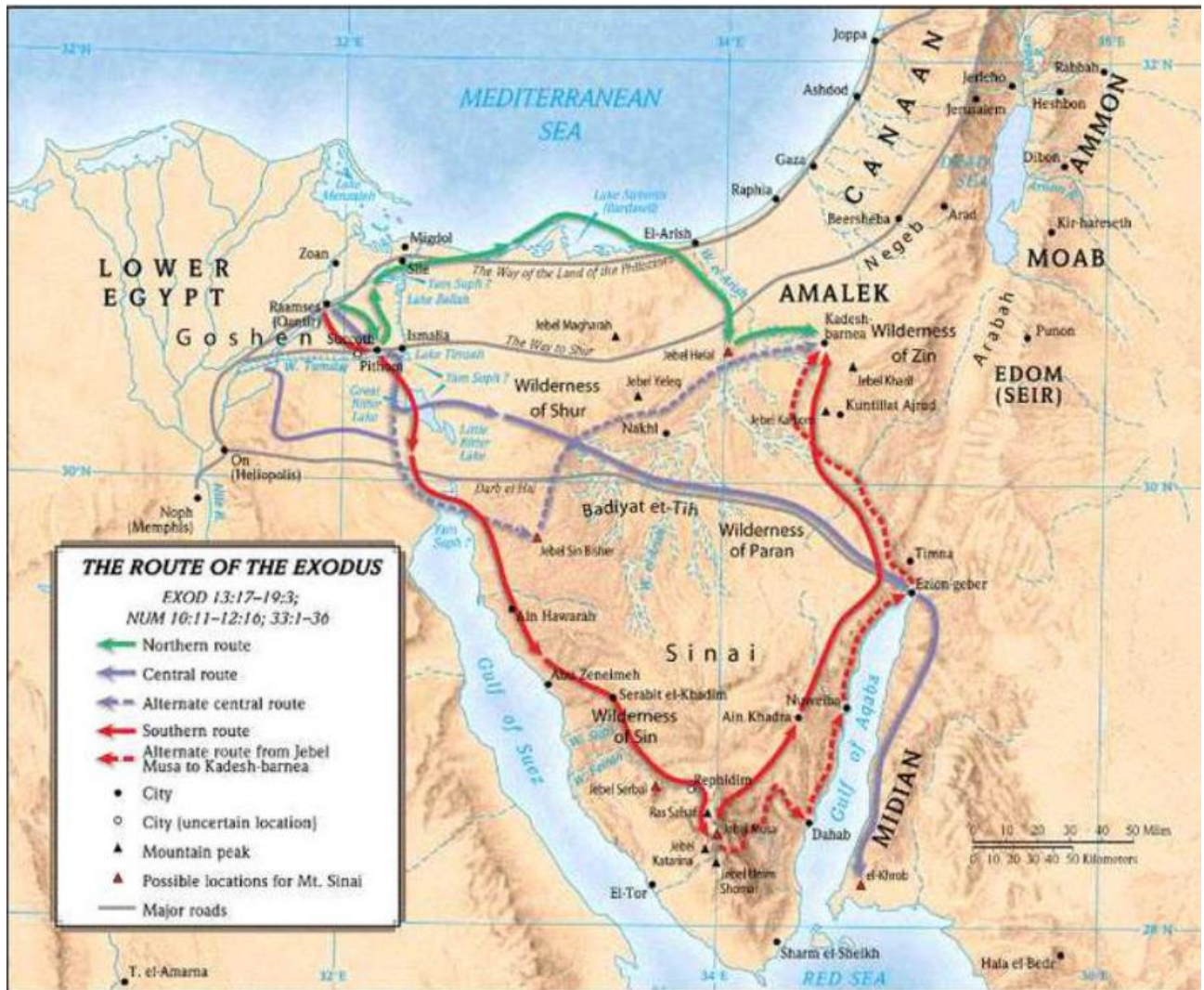


Figure 5: Traditional Rout of Exodus<sup>(11)</sup>

Though the exact route is uncertain, the interesting factor/determinant is the event of the Red Sea. From Exodus 13:21, the Pharaohs army was blocked by pillars of fire (night) and clouds (day).

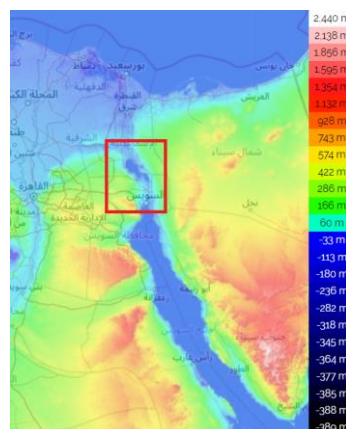


Figure 6: Topology: Exodus Traditional Route Near the Bitter Lake

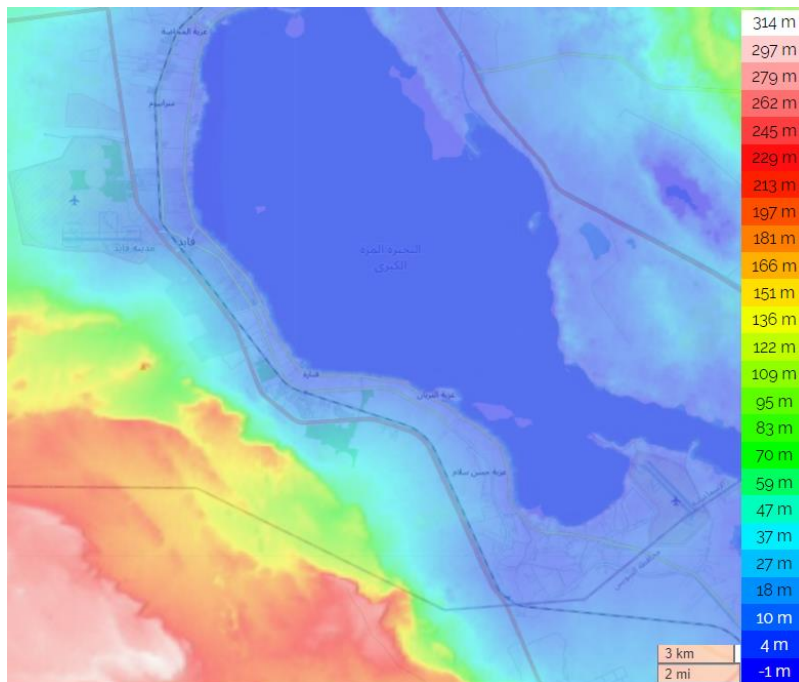


Figure 7: Pinch-point, Great Bitter Lake

The narrowest gap is south/west of the Great Bitter Lake, as seen in Figure 7. North of the lake, the area is a flat plane with depths in the Suez canal of 45[m] to 60[m]. South of Bitter Lake, the depths are similar. In any scenario, those in the Exodus had to cross deep water.

- Strategically Consider the possible paths:
  - ⇒ The path north of Great Bitter Lake
    - ◆ Line-of site on an ocean is about 40[miles] (64[km])
    - ◆ The columns of fire would have to extend more than 20[miles] (32[km])
    - ◆ The shallow depth is about 45[m] (150[ft])
    - ◆ To the far north, near the Mediterranean Sea, there is no distinct advantage
  - ⇒ The path south of Great Bitter Lake
    - ◆ The line-of site (over land) is near 2[miles] (3.2[km])
    - ◆ The shallow depth is near 45[m] (150[ft])
    - ◆ To the far south, near the Red Sea, there is no distinct advantage
- *One question, why is it called the “Great Bitter” Lake?*

The data indicates that the best place to block the Pharaohs army is at the pinch-point. The army would have mountains to their right, a lake to their left and fire in front.

At this point in Exodus:

- Exodus 14:19, And the angel of God, which went before the camp of Israel, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud went from before their face, and stood behind them:
  - ⇒ “the” is singular, as in “one” pillar
  - ⇒ The verbiage changed, from plural to singular



- Exodus 14:21, And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the LORD caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided.
  - ⇒ The sea was divided
  - ⇒ Overnight, the ground was made dry
    - ◆ Overnight, the seabed was dry enough for carts, cattle and people
    - ◆ An event that should take about 1 week, but it took only one night
    - ◆ This is reminiscent of the Our Lady of Fatima's visit, in 1917
      - Prior the Miracle of the Sun, it had been raining
      - The ground was very soggy, wet
      - Suddenly the rain stopped, and the sun spun
        - ◇ Video documentation of the spinning sun of Conyers, GA, exists
        - ◇ The sky was clear and the sun spun
        - ◇ Remarkable to see, even on video
      - About 12 minutes later, the visitation ended<sup>(20)</sup>
      - Their cloths and the ground were "dry"
        - ◇ In damp air, clothing takes more than 20[min] to dry
        - ◇ The ground too, would take a long time to dry

## TIME: DAVID, 1000[BC]

On or about the year 1024[BC],<sup>(1)</sup>

- 1 Samuel 17, David Kills Goliath

On or about the year 1010[BC],<sup>(1)</sup>

- David is king
- Many of the Psalm's are written
  - ⇒ The Psalm's hold important information, ideas, thoughts and prayers
  - ⇒ The Psalm's can be thought of as guide-posts
    - ◆ The "number" of Jesus is 521 (from gematria, Latin to Hebrew)
      - $\text{Sum}_2 = 8$
      - Psalm #8: How Majestic is Your Name!
    - ◆ The "number" of Emmanuel is 197
      - $\text{Sum}_2 = 17$
      - Psalm #17: Hear, O Lord, My Righteous Plea
    - ◆ Emmanuel means, "God with Us," whose "number is 869"
      - $\text{Sum}_2 = 23$
      - Psalm #23: The Lord is My Shepherd
    - ◆ It is worth recalling, while on the cross, Jesus quoted Psalm #22, Psalm of the Cross
      - Matthew 27:46, And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, **Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani?** that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

- Psalm 22:1, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words of my roaring?
- ❖ Often, there are more than two readings of the same scripture; because, there is more than a single meaning. The book of Revelation is fraught with various interpretations and cryptic language.

#### On or about the year 835[BC].<sup>(1)</sup>

- Joel 1:13-20, A Call to Repentance
  - ⇒ 1 Samuel 15:11, It repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king: for he is turned back from following me, and hath not performed my commandments. And it grieved Samuel; and he cried unto the LORD all night.
    - ◆ 1028[BC]<sup>(1)</sup> God regrets making Saul king, for he did not keep the Commandments
    - ◆ Many times, God asks for repentance
    - ◆ Many times, the people react with a cold indifference
  - ⇒ Many repent not on their own volition
  - ⇒ Repentance, a call by Jesus, transfigured into a sacrament after his death
    - ◆ Judas, the betrayer, was repentant
    - ◆ Judas did not as Jesus/God for forgiveness and he killed himself
      - To kill the-self is kill the life given, the love given
      - To kill the-self is to commit murder, to reject the love
- Hosea 6, Israel and Judah are Unrepentant (753[BC]<sup>(1)</sup>)
  - ⇒ Hosea 8, Israel will Reap the Whirlwind
  - ⇒ Hosea 9, Hosea Announces Israel's Punishment

#### On or about the year 730[BC].<sup>(1)</sup>

- Isaiah 9, Isaiah Prophecies a Child Is Born
  - ⇒ Isaiah 9:6, For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counseller, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.
  - ⇒ Born in Bethlehem, Matthew 2:5, And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judaea: for thus it is written by the prophet,
  - ⇒ Micah 5:2, But you, Bethlehem Ephrathah, though you be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of you shall he come forth to me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting. (735[BC]<sup>(1)</sup>)

#### On or about the year 725[BC].<sup>(1)</sup>

- Isaiah 24, The Judgment of God on the Earth
  - ⇒ Isaiah 24:1-2, Behold, the LORD maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof. And it shall be, as with the people, so with the priest; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to him.

- ⇒ Isaiah 24:5, The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant.
- ⇒ Isaiah 24:21, And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall punish the host of the high ones that are on high, and the kings of the earth upon the earth.

On or about the year 638[BC].<sup>(1)</sup>

- Zephaniah 2:1-3, A Call to Repentance
- Zephaniah 3, The Judgment on Jerusalem

On or about the year 625[BC].<sup>(1)</sup>

- Habakkuk 1:5, Behold ye among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvelously: for I will work a work in your days, which ye will not believe, though it be told you.
  - ⇒ The Lord speaks, who will hear him
  - ⇒ The Lord speaks, who will see his works
- Habakkuk 3:18, Yet I will rejoice in the LORD, I will joy in the God of my salvation.

On or about the year 622[BC].<sup>(1)</sup>

- Last biblical notation of the existence of the Ark of the Covenant
  - ⇒ Josiah Celebrates the Passover
  - ⇒ 2 Chronicles 35:3, And said unto the Levites that taught all Israel, which were holy unto the LORD, Put the holy ark in the house which Solomon the son of David king of Israel did build; it shall not be a burden upon your shoulders: serve now the LORD your God, and his people Israel,
  - ⇒ Josiah Slain at Megiddo (Armageddon)
  - ⇒ 2 Chronicles 35:20, After all this, when Josiah had prepared the temple, Necho king of Egypt came up to fight against Carchemish by Euphrates: and Josiah went out against him.
  - ⇒ "Maimonides (Hilkhos Beit ha-Behirah 4:1) accepts the tradition that King Josiah hid the Ark."<sup>(13)</sup>
    - ◆ The Ark of the Covenant would need to be in a convenient location to "... put the Holy Ark in the house..."
    - ◆ A location that was not common-knowledge
    - ◆ The geography of Jerusalem (and the surrounding region) is littered with cracks, crevices and holes
    - ◆ A conclusion is that the Ark is near the temple; hidden in a "natural" way
    - ◆ Today, the Ark would be several feet/meters below ground
- ⇒ The reference, in Revelations, to the Ark is brief
  - ◆ God remembers his promises
  - ◆ God is patient, forgiving ... Loving

The words of God, as spoken thru Jeremiah are compelling to the United States in 2056[AD]. Beginning his service to God in (about) 627[BC]<sup>(1)</sup> God sent Jeremiah to tell Jerusalem/Israel to repent.

- Jeremiah 1:5, **Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee**; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations.
- Jeremiah 1:9, Then the LORD put forth his hand, and touched my mouth. And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have put my words in thy mouth.
- Jeremiah 2:3, Israel was holiness unto the LORD, and the first-fruits of his increase: all that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the LORD.
- Jeremiah 2:9, Wherefore I will yet plead with you, saith the LORD, and with your children's children will I plead.

The traditional date of the Jewish exile from Babylon, the year 586[BC]<sup>(1)</sup>, Jeremiah (chapters 50/51) prophesied the fall of Babylon. The children of Israel polluted themselves, became idolaters and worshiped false gods. God sent Jeremiah to warn them, but they knew better: Then God sent Babylon to destroy Jerusalem.

## TIME: BABYLON EXILE, 600[BC]

### On or about the year 604[BC].<sup>(1)</sup>

- Daniel Interprets Nebuchadnezzar Dream
  - ⇒ Daniel 2:31, Thou, O king, sawest, and behold a great image. This great image, whose brightness was excellent, stood before thee; and the form thereof was terrible.
    - ◆ Head of fine gold *(Nebuchadnezzar's kingdom)*
    - ◆ Chest, arms and breast of silver *(Next kingdom)*
    - ◆ Belly and thighs of brass *(following kingdom)*
    - ◆ Legs of iron *(following kingdom, 4<sup>th</sup> kingdom)*
    - ◆ Feet of iron and clay *(following kingdom, 5<sup>th</sup> kingdom)*
  - ⇒ Daniel 2:35, ... and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth.
    - ◆ "... the wind carried them away"
    - ◆ "that no place was found for them ..."
    - ◆ The 6<sup>th</sup> and final Kingdom of God
  - ⇒ Daniel 2:38, ... Thou art this head of gold.
  - ⇒ Daniel 2:39, And after thee shall arise another kingdom inferior to thee, and another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth.
  - ⇒ Daniel 2:40, And the fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all things: and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise.
  - ⇒ Daniel 2:41, ... the **kingdom shall be divided**; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, ...
  - ⇒ Daniel 2:43, And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

- ⇒ Daniel 2:45, Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter: and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure.
- The dream mimics that of the book of Revelation
  - ⇒ Terrible form, a beastly figure
  - ⇒ This great beast is defeated, then an inferior kingdom shall rule
  - ⇒ Fourth kingdom of iron
  - ⇒ See: Kingdoms from Daniel 2

#### On or about the year 597/586[BC].<sup>(1)</sup>

- Hebrew exile from Babylon
  - ⇒ 586[BC] is the traditional year for the exile<sup>(15)</sup>
  - ⇒ This period, which actually begins in 597 but is traditionally dated at 586, is called the Exile in Jewish history; it ends with an accident in 538 when the Persians overthrow the Chaldeans.

#### On or about the year 585[BC].<sup>(1)</sup>

- Ezekiel 38, Prophecy against Gog, in the land of Magog
  - ⇒ Ezekiel 38:2, *Son of man, set thy face against Gog, the land of Magog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesy against him,*
  - ⇒ Ezekiel 38:3, *And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:*
  - ⇒ Ezekiel 38:18, *And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord GOD, that my fury shall come up in my face.*
  - ⇒ Ezekiel 38:21, *And I will call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord GOD: every man's sword shall be against his brother.*
    - ◆ “mountains” refers to kingdom
    - ◆ “mountains” is sometimes translated as “hills”
  - ⇒ Ezekiel 38:22, *And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone.*
  - ⇒ Ezekiel 38:23, *Thus will I magnify myself, and sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the LORD.*
- Genesis 10:1/2, (The Japhethites) *Now these are the generations of the sons of Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth: and unto them were sons born after the flood. The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras. 3And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah. (2500[BC])(1)*
- God sees that those of Gog/Magog will come against Israel
  - ⇒ Genesis 22:17, *That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the sea shore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies;*



- ⇒ Daniel 5:27, TEKEL; You are weighed in the balances, and are found wanting.
- ⇒ Daniel 5:28, PERES; Your kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians.
- ⇒ Daniel 5:29, Then commanded Belshazzar, and they clothed Daniel with scarlet, and put a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.
- ⇒ Daniel 5:30, In that night was Belshazzar the king of the Chaldeans slain.
- ⇒ Daniel 5:31, And Darius the Median took the kingdom, being about three score and two (62) years old.
  - ◆ The king repents, too late
  - ◆ The king is defeated

#### On or about the year 539[BC].<sup>(1)</sup>

- Daniel 6, Survives the Lions' Den
- Daniel 7, Daniel's Vision of Four Beasts
- Daniel 8, Daniel's Vision of the Ram and Goat
- Daniel 9, Daniel's Prayer and Gabriel's Answer, 70-week prophecy
- Daniel 10, Daniel Comforted by the Angel
- Daniel 11, Daniel Prophecies Overthrow of Persia
- Daniel 12, Daniel Prophecies Deliverance for Israel
- ⇒ Historically, Babylon falls in 539[BC]
  - ◆ The Persians take the city
  - ◆ By blocking/damming the Euphrates River
- ⇒ Rev 9:14, Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.
  - ◆ A literal read of Revelation could say that this is the time Babylon fell
  - ◆ Rev 9:1, And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.
  - ◆ Rev 19:20, And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.
  - ◆ Thus, a literal translation reads: The Beast of many waters and the False Prophet were thrown into the pit.
    - The Beast of many waters, Dragon of the sea/perversions
      - ◇ Thrown into the abyss/prison for 1000[years]
      - Sometime after 539[BC]
    - The False Prophet
      - ◇ Thrown into the abyss/prison for 1000[years]
      - Sometime after 539[BC]
    - *It is remarkable/telling how well the book of Revelations reads in a "literal" sense. Factually/historically correct, it is rather easy to place/map the happenings within Revelation to historical events.*

### On or about the year 537[BC],<sup>(1)</sup>

- Fall of Jerusalem to Persia
- 2 Chronicles 36:18, And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all these he brought to Babylon.
- No mention of the Ark of the Covenant

### On or about the year 430[BC],<sup>(1)</sup>

- Malachi 2:2, If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay it to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the LORD of hosts, I will even send a curse upon you, and I will curse your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay it to heart.
  - ⇒ A Warning to Priests: Cursed are their blessings and seed, should they not lay "it" to heart; should they not hear.
  - ⇒ In about 460 years a high-priest will kill the Son of man, for “the better-good”
  - ⇒ History is littered with un-holy men
    - ◆ As Saint Peter wrote:
      - Be a servant: Fear God, honor the king
      - Be wary of the false, the unclean: A false priest will bring destruction
        - ◇ Those that despise governments and walk after flesh shall perish in their own corruption
        - ◇ Satan has planted many weeds (Matt 13:25)
      - The day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night

## TIME: BIRTH OF CHRIST

The birth of Christ is ascertained from his death and looking-back; to the “star of the east.” The event concerning the “star of the east” must be (from Luke 3:23) “about thirty years” prior to His death.

### October, 4[BC]

- John the Baptist is conceived, his spirit lives: He is born
  - ⇒ Luke 1:26, Now in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent by God to a city of Galilee named Nazareth,
    - ◆ Mother Mary’s Immaculate Conception was when Elizabeth was in her 6<sup>th</sup> month

### On or about the year 3[BC]

- The very sickly king Herod, had given his sons power before he died
  - ⇒ There is no documented evidence for the other events surrounding his death
    - ◆ Correlations of “official duties” indicate Herod died early in 1[BC]<sup>(23)</sup>
      - Reign beginning in 39[BC] (not 37[BC])
      - Documented evidence for king Herod living to early 1[BC]
    - ◆ (Matthew 2:18), “Slaughter of Innocence” was not documented



- ⇒ As many kings of history had done, so too did king Herod
  - ◆ Keep his sickness “quiet”
  - ◆ Given his sons general-dominion
- **April of 3[BC], The Immaculate Conception**
  - ⇒ The birth month of Jesus
    - ◆ The birth by the Holy Spirit
  - ⇒ Stemming from Daniel 9 and Ezra 7
  - ⇒ 70-week prophecy; where 1[day] = 1[year]
  - ⇒ Likely on the new-moon, April 4<sup>th</sup>/5<sup>th</sup> of 3[BC]<sup>(32)</sup> (recall, there is no year zero)

#### From Daniel 9

- (Daniel 9:24) Seventy-week Summation
  - ⇒ Finish the transgression
  - ⇒ Make an end of sins
  - ⇒ Make reconciliation for iniquity
  - ⇒ Bring in everlasting righteousness
  - ⇒ Seal up the vision and prophecy
  - ⇒ Anoint the most Holy
- (Daniel 9:25) Timing to the Messiah
  - ⇒ The going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince ... the street shall be built again ...
    - ◆ Seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks
    - ◆  $7 + 3*20 + 2 = 69$ [weeks] (or 483[years])
    - ◆ The verbiage is important
      - Jesus is Born 29 years earlier
      - Jesus is anointed, given power, at His baptism
      - At the baptism, Jesus is anointed Messiah
        - ◇ Note the verbiage of the angel Gabriel: Jesus was not “Messiah” until the baptism
- (Daniel 9:26) Cut-off
  - ⇒ After threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut-off, not for himself
    - ◆ God the Father cuts his “tie/s” to His Son
      - The term, as used here, is akin to a father breaking ties with his son
        - ◇ Likened to, a son that is no longer permitted in the house
      - Genesis 17:14, And the uncircumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant.
      - Romans 11:22, Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness, if thou continue in his goodness: otherwise, thou also shalt be cut off.
    - ◆  $3*20 + 2 = 62$ [weeks]

- (Daniel 9:27) In a Week
  - ⇒ He shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease
    - ◆ 3.5[year] or 42[months] sacrifices and oblation will stop
    - ◆ 7[year] “confirm the covenant with many”
      - Important note: “Time” here is 7 years
        - ◇ **Half-time is 3.5[y]**
        - ◇ Jesus is mortal for 3.5[y] of this “time”
      - Thus, number of years to the Death/Resurrection of Jesus is 486
  - ⇒ Aside: The time of 42 months or 3.5[y] is also associated with the powerful prophet Elijah
    - ◆ Around 860[BC]<sup>(1)</sup>
      - Elias is the Greek form of Elijah
      - Elijah/Elias is John the Baptist
        - ◇ See Matthew 16:14
    - ◆ See Luke 4:25
    - ◆ See James 5:17
  
- (Ezra 7:6-7) Seventh year of Artaxerxes the king (stemming from Daniel 9:25, ... from the going forth of the commandment ...)
  - ⇒ Command to rebuild Jerusalem came in 7<sup>th</sup> year of Artaxerxes I
  - ⇒ 7<sup>th</sup> year of Artaxerxes I was in 458[BC]<sup>(24)</sup>
  - ⇒ The “street” in Daniel 9:25, likely refers to the street to the temple
  - ⇒  $458 - 69 \times 7 = 26[AD]$  (note, there is no “year zero” in archeology)
    - ◆ The baptism of Jesus in 26[AD]
      - Jesus was given power (to include “The Word” of self-judgment)
      - Jesus was anointed Messiah, Prince
      - Matthew 3:16, And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him:
      - John 1:33, And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost.
      - Matthew 28:18, And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, **All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.**
    - ◆ Thus, Jesus was “cut-off” in 19[AD]
      - Satan was thrown down to earth when Jesus sent His disciples out to the people
      - Jesus was “cut-off”
        - ◇ 3.5[y] Jesus taught the people
        - ◇ Died and (Acts 2:31) went to hell for 3 days or about 40[hrs]
  
- The Week from Daniel 9:27
  - ⇒ 3.5[y] after the baptism of Christ sacrifices and oblations ceased
  - ⇒ **486[years] total** to the death of Jesus and **Resurrection** of Jesus
  - ⇒ Jesus died in April of 30[AD]
    - ◆ Last supper on Thursday April 6<sup>th</sup>

- ◆ Crucifixion of Friday April 7<sup>th</sup>
- ◆ Resurrection on Sunday April 9<sup>th</sup>
- ⇒ By 33[AD], Jesus confirms his covenant with many
- “Star in the East”
- ⇒ (Matthew 2:1) The Pilgrimage of the Magi
  - ◆ Three wise men
- ⇒ Matthew 2:9, “ ... the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was.”
  - ◆ The only reference to the “star in the east”
  - ◆ (Luke 2:10) An angel visited the shepherds of the field
    - The “star in the east” was not a spectacular/noticeable event
    - Only those who understood the “stars” would notice the event
      - ◇ (Job 38:30-32) God references the influence of the “stars”
      - ◇ (Matthew 2:5) Wise men knew the Messiah would be born in Bethlehem
  - ◆ A unique celestial event occurred about 30[y] prior to the death of Jesus
    - Throughout antiquity the moon was/is related to birth/fertility
      - ◇ Aztec
      - ◇ Roman
      - ◇ Many known civilizations
    - The star “Regulus” is seen as “The King Maker”
      - ◇ Hebrew, as noted in The Star of David
      - ◇ Persians
      - ◇ Others
    - An occultation/eclipse of the “Super Full Moon” and Regulus
      - ◇ Such an eclipse would be seen as the birth of a King
      - ◇ Full moon at perigee and low in the horizon
        - The moon may have appeared (x3)-times larger
          - ⊙ It was in perigee, closest to earth, appearing 30[%] bigger
          - ⊙ It was low in the horizon
      - ◇ January 20<sup>th</sup>, 2[BC] (Over Bethlehem)
        - Eclipse of Regulus began 18:43
        - Eclipse of Regulus ended 19:06
        - 23[min] event
        - Mid-eclipse 18:54
        - Three meteors in the night sky
          - ⊙ The end of the 3<sup>rd</sup> lot of 14 generations
      - ◇ No other eclipses of Regulus by the moon are known
        - That are east of Bethlehem
        - Low in the eastern horizon
        - Moon at perigee
        - Three meteors visible in the night sky
    - ***Extraordinary/Amazing convergence of data***
      - ◇ *Eclipse of the rising sun*
        - *Over Bethlehem on August 5<sup>th</sup>, 2548 at 7:52*
        - *Eclipse of “star of the east”*

- ◇ Six meteors are visible (easier to view without the light of the sun)
  - End of the 6<sup>th</sup> lot of 14 generations
    - ⊙ Five meteors are in the night sky during the visitation of Our Lady of Guadalupe
      - ✦ The end of the 5<sup>th</sup> lot of 14 generations
- ◇ “Super New Moon” occurs July 7<sup>th</sup> (Moon at perigee)
- ◇ The angle of azimuth/elevation between 2[BC] and 2548[AD] is 6[deg]
- ◇ **Thus, August of 2548 is taken as the month of the return of Jesus**
  - Calculations were based on this month/year
  - No iterations or modifications to equations were necessary
    - ⊙ With respect to calculations requiring the “end-time-date”

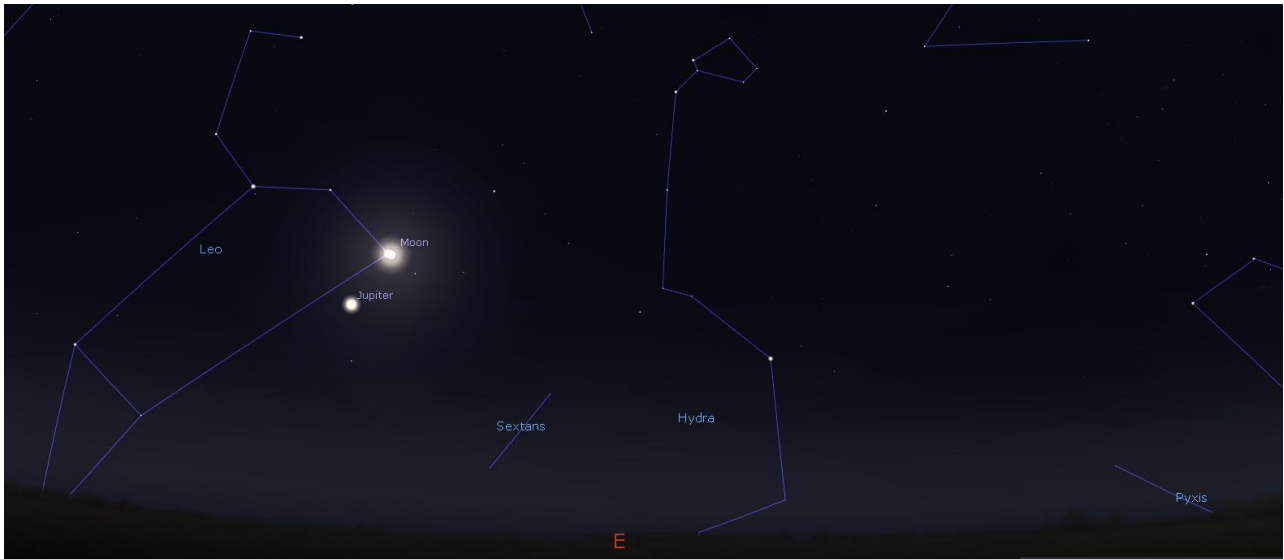


Figure 9: Eclipse of Regulus on 20<sup>th</sup> January, 2[BC] @ 18:54 (6:54[PM])<sup>(25)</sup>

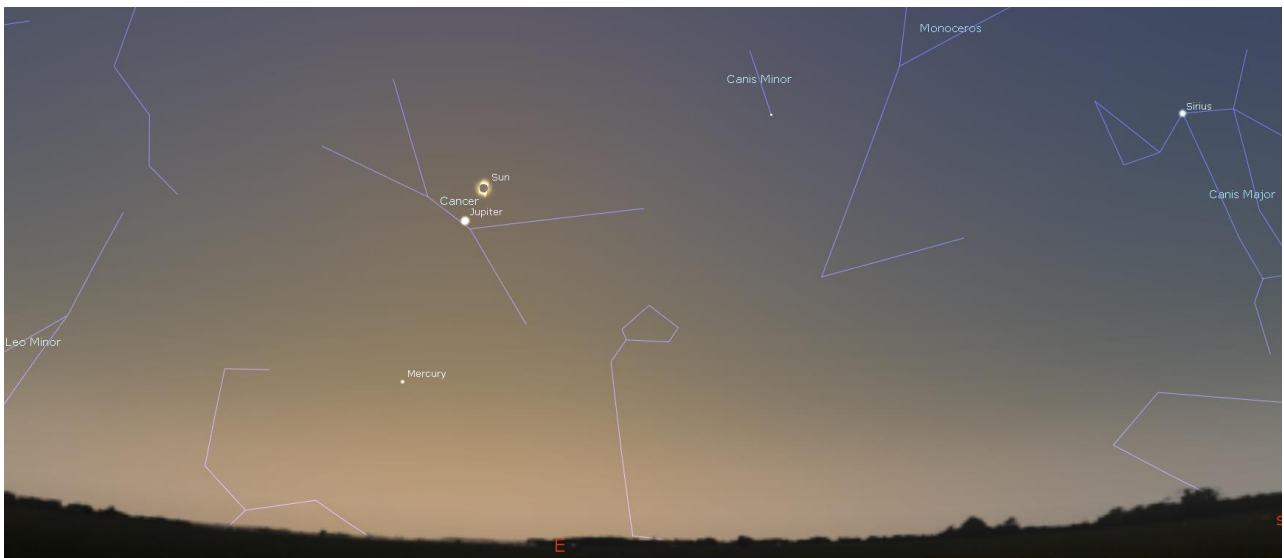


Figure 10: Eclipse of the Rising Sun, 5<sup>th</sup> August 2548 @ 7:52 (7:52[AM])<sup>(25)</sup>



Figure 11: Convergence of Data, January 2[BC] & August 2548[BC]

- January 20<sup>th</sup>, 2[BC] (~18:54)
  - ⇒ Physical, first mortal breath/birth of Jesus
  - ⇒ Eclipse of Regulus, the King Maker
- January 28<sup>th</sup>, 2[BC]
  - ⇒ Circumcision of Jesus
  - ⇒ Jesus is given His name
  - ⇒ Bethlehem
    - ◆  $\text{Sum}_1 = 1050$ 
      - Prime factors are 2, 3, 5, 7
      - $\text{Sum}_2 = 6$
- End of February, Beginning of March 2[BC]
  - ⇒ Regulus is over-head
    - ◆ Travel distance is about 1000[miles] or 1600[km]
      - A bit east of Bagdad, Iraq
      - A bit north of Kayseri, Turkey
      - Around Medina, Saudi Arabia (in the south)
  - ⇒ Three wise men visit, bearing gifts
    - ◆ Gold for “Kingship”
    - ◆ Frankincense for “Heavenly”
    - ◆ Myrrh for “Mortal”
- Joseph dies (around) 18[AD]
  - ⇒ Taken from the Apostolic Diaries and “The History of Joseph”

- ⇒ First wife died
- ⇒ Children from first marriage live
- ⇒ Marries Mary when she was about 18
  - ◆ Mother Mary remains a virgin
  
- Jesus was “cut-off” in 19[AD]
  - ⇒ Nazareth
    - ◆  $\text{Sum}_1 = 740$ 
      - Prime factors are 2, 5, 37
      - $\text{Sum}_2 = 11$
  
- Jesus was baptized in October of 26[AD]
  - ⇒ Acts 10:38, How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.
  - ⇒ (John 12:49) Given “the Word”
  - ⇒ Jesus is now the Messiah
  
- April 6<sup>th</sup>, 30[AD]
  - ⇒ 3.5[years] after baptism
  - ⇒ Last Supper, Thursday night
  
- A TRUE LETTER of Our SAVIOR JESUS CHRIST<sup>(3)</sup>
  - ⇒ Benedetta DA S.S.; Pope Leo XIII, in Roma 5 Aprile 1890
  - ⇒ St. Elizabeth, Queen of Hungary, with St. Matilda and St. Bridget, wishing to know something of the **Passion of Jesus Christ**, offered fervent and special prayers, upon which there appeared to them Our Lord Jesus Christ who spoke ...
    - ◆ Be it known that the number of armed soldiers were 150
    - ◆ Those who trailed me while I was bound were 23
    - ◆ The number of executioners of justice were 83
    - ◆ The blows received on my head were 150
    - ◆ Those on my stomach, 108
    - ◆ Kicks on my shoulders, 80
    - ◆ I was led, bound with cords by the hair, 24 times
    - ◆ Spits in the face were 180
    - ◆ I was beaten on the body 6666 times
    - ◆ Beaten on the head, 110 times
    - ◆ I was roughly pushed
    - ◆ At 12 o'clock was lifted up by the hair
    - ◆ Pricked with thorns and pulled by the beard 23 times
    - ◆ Received 20 wounds on the head
    - ◆ Thorns of marine junks, 72
    - ◆ Pricks of thorns in the head, 110
    - ◆ Mortal thorns in the forehead, 3
    - ◆ I was afterwards flogged
    - ◆ Dressed as a mocked king
    - ◆ Wounds in the body, 1000

- ◆ The soldiers who led me to the Calvary were 608
- ◆ Those (soldiers) who watched me were 3
- ◆ Those who mocked me were 1008
- ◆ The drops of blood which I lost were 28,430
  - Blood drop volume may vary, 1[drop] = 0.05 (to) 0.065[ml]
  - Mean volume of blood-loss is 1.63[l] or 1.73[quart]
    - ◇ A 6' 4" male weighing 190[Lb] has about 6.3[q] of blood
    - ◇ A 193[cm] male weighing 86[Lb] has about 6[l] of blood
  - Jesus lost more than 27[%] of his blood (he was under-weight)
    - ◇ Donation of blood is about 10[%]
    - ◇ 30[%] (to) 40[%] blood loss is very serious([www.healthline.com](http://www.healthline.com))
- ◆ Jesus went thru His Passion for the **Love** of His children
  - Understanding the Love is to understand His passion
    - ◇ Offering the pangs of His Love to fill the cup
- The Last Supper, April 6<sup>th</sup>, 30[AD] (the **486<sup>th</sup> [year]**)
  - ⇒ At about 18:00, the twelve sit down for dinner
    - ◆ Mark 14:13, And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, **Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him.**
    - ◆ They followed the man with water, to a house
    - ◆ The master of the house let them use the upper room
  - ⇒ 19:30, (John 13:5) Jesus completes the washing of feet
  - ⇒ Sometime before 21:00, Judas (the betrayer) leaves
    - ◆ Jesus distributes the Bread of Life
    - ◆ Jesus distributes the Blood of Salvation
  - ⇒ Sometime before 22:00, the eleven disciples go to the garden
  - ⇒ On or about 23:00
    - ◆ Judas arrives with a contingent of soldiers
    - ◆ (Matthew 26:49) Judas "kisses" Jesus
    - ◆ Matthew 26:51, And, behold, one of them which were with Jesus stretched out his hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest's, and smote off his ear.
      - Peter cut-off the ear of a servant, of the high priest
      - John 18:26, One of the servants of the high priest, being his kinsman whose ear Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him?
      - Jesus heals the ear
- April 7<sup>th</sup>, 30[AD]
  - ⇒ At about 0:00 (midnight), Jesus is brought before 83 "executioners of justice"
    - ◆ Matthew 26:57, And they that had laid hold on Jesus led him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.
    - ◆ Isaiah 53:1-8, The Suffering Servant
    - ◆ Mark 14:62, And Jesus said, **I AM: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.**
    - ◆ John 18:19-24, Jesus Before the High Priest, Caiaphas and council
  - ⇒ At about 6:15 (sunrise at about 6:20)

- ◆ For more than 6 hours Jesus kept silent
  - Pummeling/beating and spiting commenced before dawn
    - ◇ The merciless beating went on, throughout the day
- ◆ The cock crows (Matthew 26:74)
- ◆ (Matthew 26:75) Peter remembered the word of Jesus
- ◆ Luke 22:60-62, And Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew. And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter. And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And Peter went out, and wept bitterly.
- ◆ (Luke 22:63-65) Soldiers blindfold, mock, beat/pummel and blaspheme Jesus
- ◆ Luke 22:66, And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying,
- ⇒ On/about 7:00/9:00, Jesus is brought before Pilot
  - ◆ Mark 15:25, And it was the third hour, and they crucified him.
  - ◆ (Matthew 27:2) Early in the morning, Jesus went to meet Pilot
    - The pummeling continues
      - ◇ Fists
      - ◇ Spits
      - ◇ Kicks
  - ◆ (John 18:28) They led Jesus from the high-priest Caiaphas to the “hall of judgment”
  - ◆ (John 18:33) Pilot finds no fault in Jesus
    - (Mark 15:4) Jesus says nothing
    - (Mark 15:5) Pilot marvels
  - ◆ Because Jesus is a Nazarian, Pilot sends him to king Herod (son)
    - (Luke 23:7) Jesus is brought before Herod, Herod sends him back to Pilot
    - Luke 23:12, And the same day Pilate and Herod were made friends together: for before they were at enmity between themselves.
  - ◆ Beaten/beaten/beaten... about the head/body about 7,000 times
    - About 15 hits/punches/kicks per minute
    - Spits to the face, 180
    - Loss of blood is minimal (by this time)
- ⇒ On/about 11:30, The Crucifixion is Ordered
  - ◆ (Luke 23:13) Pilot calls the chief priests and rulers of the people together
  - ◆ (Luke 23:14-16) Pilot says “he finds no fault ... therefore I will chastise Him”
  - ◆ (Luke 23:18) Release Barabbas
  - ◆ (Luke 23:21) The chief priests and rulers of the people cried-out “Crucify him, crucify him”
  - ◆ (Matthew 27:24) Pilot “washes his hands of the matter”
  - ◆ At Noon, as stated by The True Letter from Jesus
    - Crowned with thorns (John 19:2)
      - ◇ Lifted-up by the hair
      - ◇ Likely a typical braid of thorns, woven/ continuous-braid
      - ◇ Likely three stems/branches of thorns of marine junks
      - ◇ Likely referring to the Acacia White Thorn tree species
        - Most common tree/branch/thorn in Israel



- Thin, white thorns: About 20[mm] or 0.75[in] Long
- 110 Pricks to the head
- 3 Mortal wounds, tearing blood vessels



*Figure 12: White Thorn from Acacia Tree*

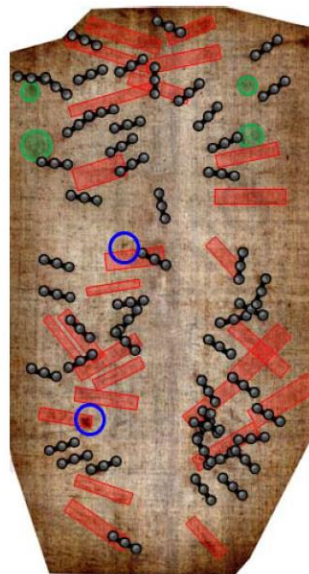
- ◆ (Matthew 27:29) The soldiers crowned him with thorns
  - (Mark 15:16) The soldiers took Jesus to the Praetorium (an open hall)
    - ◇ (Mark 15:17) They clothed him in purple and put a crown of thorns on His head
  - (Matthew 27:29) The soldiers dressed him in scarlet and mocked him
    - ◇ Mark and Matthew differ on the colors
    - ◇ Known colorblindness does not explain “purple” and “red”
    - ◇ The meaning, therefore, is taken as “royalty”
      - Roman royalty used purple and red cloaks
      - It was likely a red/scarlet cloak
  - (John 19:3) Jesus was mocked as king
- ◆ Jesus is flogged
  - The sequence of events is taken from the “True Letter”
  - Scourging or beating includes “flogging”
    - ◇ Jesus was mercilessly beaten throughout the morning
    - ◇ Jesus went through it all without complaint
  - Jesus was crowned with thorns, prior to His flogging
    - ◇ Jesus was shown no mercy
    - ◇ Hate drove the soldiers
    - ◇ Love drove Jesus
      - Filling the cup even further
        - ⊙ Recall, the Holy Trinity is ONE
          - ✦ The cup of God grows heavy
  - A lot of blood loss from His back, sides and thighs
    - ◇ Cuts on the back
    - ◇ Cuts on the sides, beneath the arms
    - ◇ Cuts on the rear-upper thigh
  - For more information see ref: (31)
    - ◇ 372 whip-marks were found
      - About 100 lashes, far more than 40
    - ◇ Three types of whips were used
    - ◇ Whip marks were all over

- Chest and Back
- Thighs and Calves



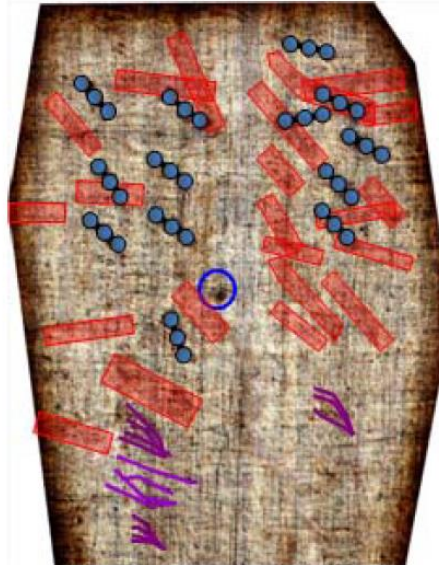
**Figure 12.** Type 1 scourge mark level applied to Fig. 11.

*Figure 13: Flogging Marks on Back<sup>(31)</sup>*



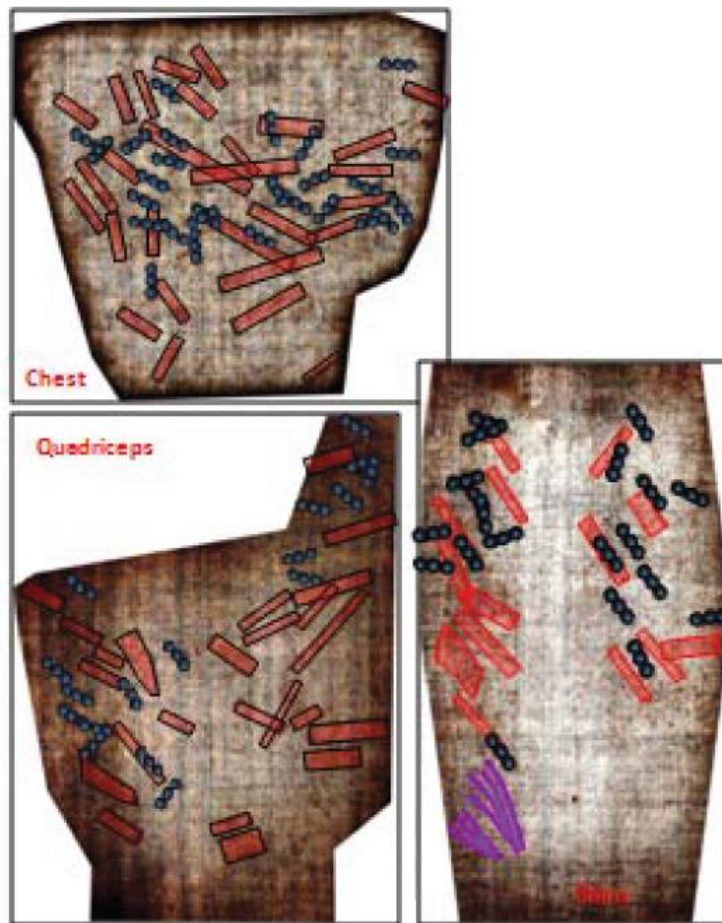
**Figure 14.** Detail of the back of the TS body image in correspondence of legs after processing.

*Figure 14: Flogging Marks on Buttocks and Thighs<sup>(31)</sup>*



**Figure 15.** Calves area. Type 3 marks have been highlighted in violet.

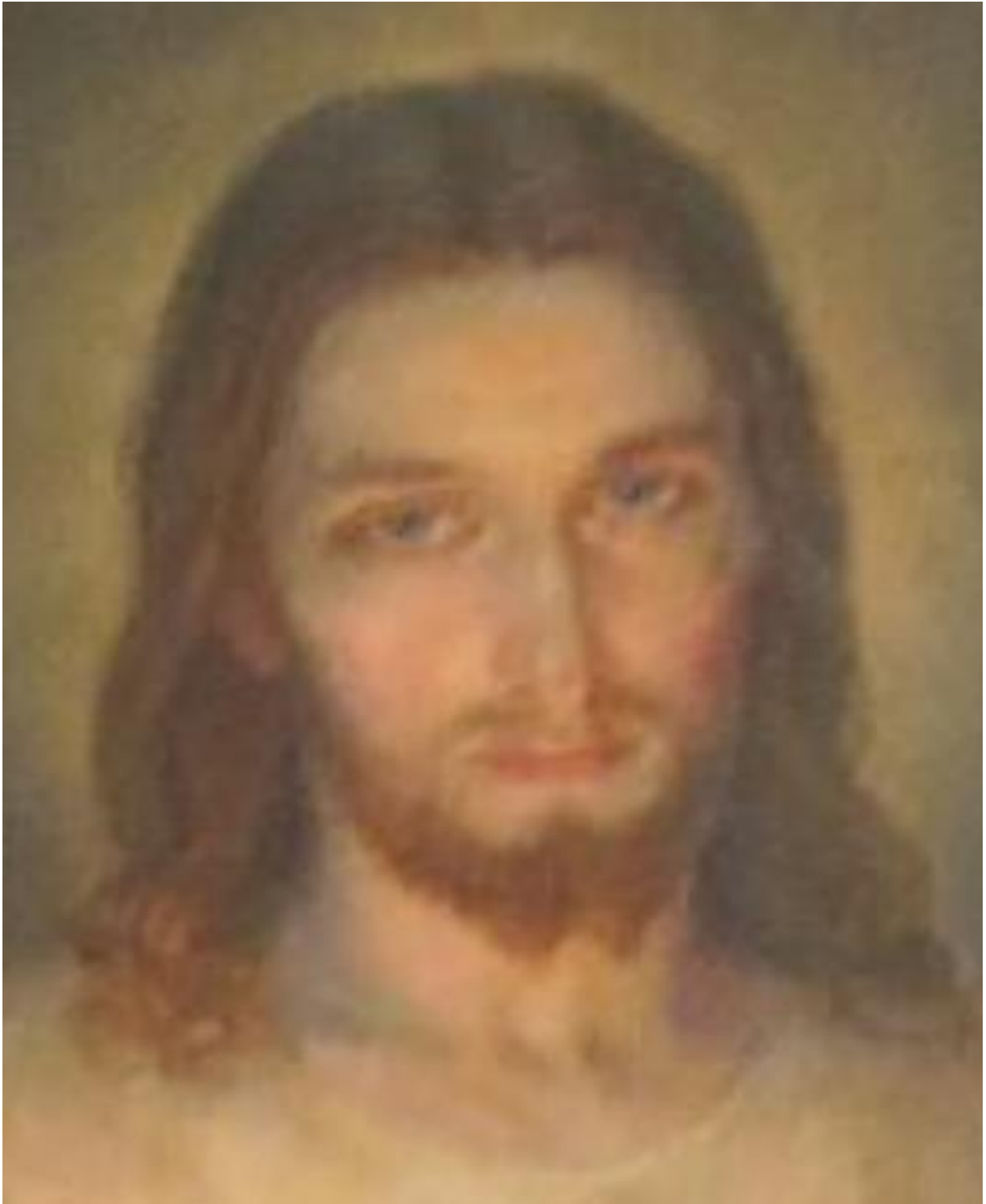
*Figure 15: Flogging Marks on Back of Calves<sup>(31)</sup>*



**Figure 16.** Type 1, Type 2 and Type 3 scourge marks in chest, quadriceps and shins.

*Figure 16: Flogging Marks on Front of Body<sup>(31)</sup>*

The three types of whips used were designed to inflict pain and punish: A particularly venomous form of torture. The beaded whip, the reed-like or lacerating whip and a flogging whip. The combination promoted bruising and bleeding; excruciating pain.



*Figure 17: Portrait of Jesus from Sister Faustina Kowalska, The Divine Mercy*



The portrait of Jesus from the Divine Mercy (in the 1930's) was verified by Nancy Fowler in the 1990's as being an accurate representation of Jesus.



*Figure 18: 2-D Image from the Shroud of Turin*



*Figure 19: Nail in Left Lower Palm<sup>(35)</sup>*



*Figure 20: 3-D Mapped Image from the Shroud of Turin*



*Figure 21: 3D Model from the Shroud of Turin*



Figure 22: Nail thru Left Feet did not go thru Heal<sup>(34)</sup>

It is interesting to note that the significant wounds described in the bible match the shroud of Turin. The portrait from the Divine Mercy contains a cleft in the beard (likely due to the soldiers pulling on His beard): This cleft is present in the shroud of Turin. The 3D model shows the nail in the lower palm, just above the (wrist/arm) joint. Lastly, the orientation of the eyes is very similar.

⇒ On or about 12:15, Carrying of The Cross (John 19:15)

◆ Jesus is given His Cross to carry

- Jesus takes the cross from the two soldiers
  - ◇ Blood still drips from his mortal wounds
  - ◇ Jesus carries the cross at a slow pace
  - ◇ About 27[%] blood loss
    - He is weary
    - Possibly disoriented
  - ◇ No mercy is shown
    - Continual mocking “save yourself”
    - Carries the full cross
      - ⊙ Not normal practice
      - ⊙ “Bad” criminals carried the full cross

◇ (John 19:19) Written on the head of the cross: JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS



- (John 19:20) Written in Hebrew, and Greek, and Latin
- (John 19:21) The chief priests wanted the sign removed
- (John 19:22) Pilot refused to remove it
- Distance is about 200[m] (estimate)

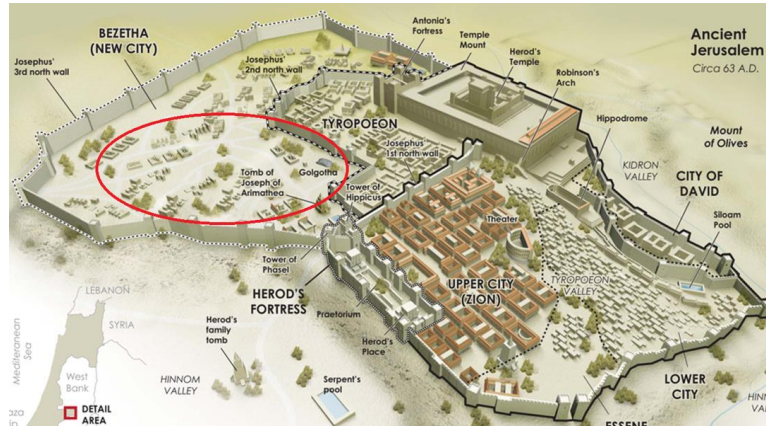


Figure 23: Jerusalem 63[AD]

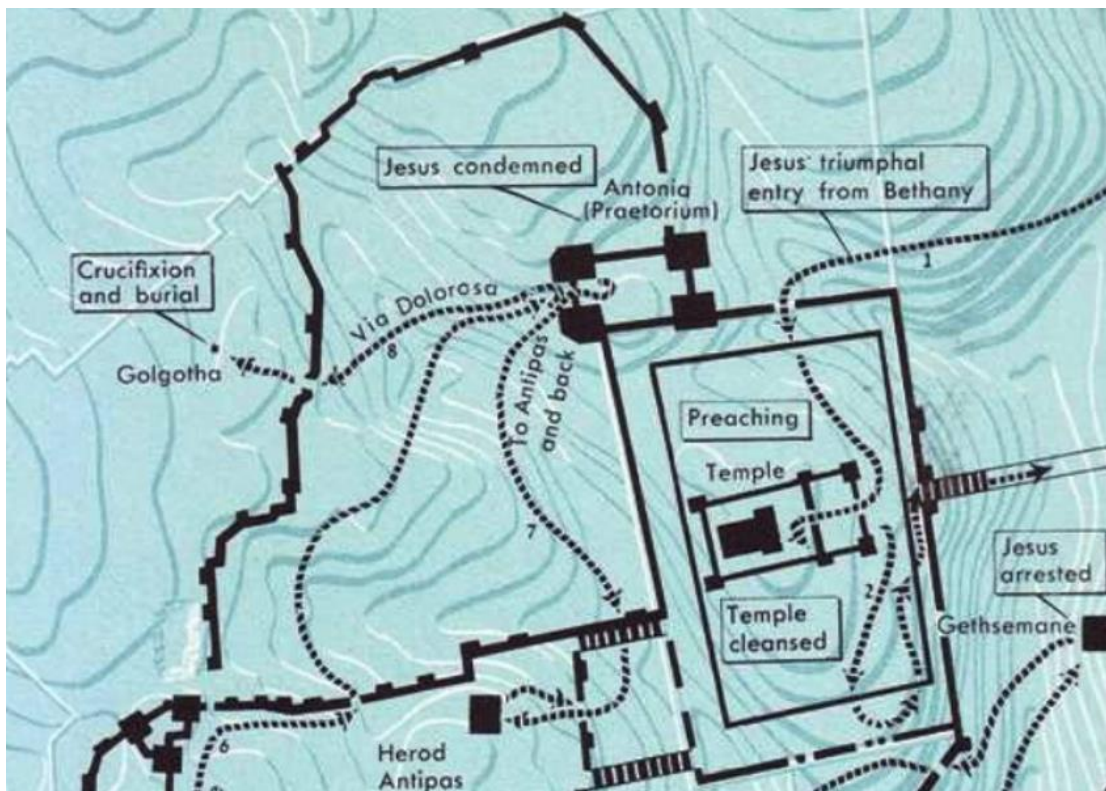
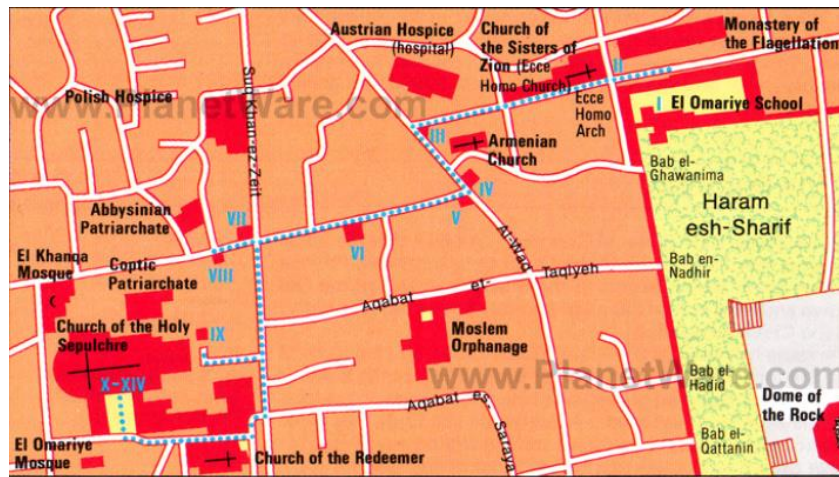


Figure 24: Possible Route of the Crucifixion of Jesus





**Via Dolorosa I . . . XIV Fourteen Stations of the Cross**

<p><b>I</b> Jesus is condemned to death by crucifixion by Pontius Pilate</p> <p><b>II</b> Jesus takes up the Cross</p> <p><b>III</b> Jesus falls for the first time</p> <p><b>IV</b> Jesus meets his mother</p> <p><b>V</b> Simon of Cyrene helps</p>	<p><b>VI</b> Jesus to carry the Cross</p> <p><b>VII</b> Veronica hands Jesus the handkerchief</p> <p><b>VIII</b> Jesus falls for the second time</p> <p><b>VIII</b> Jesus comforts the women of Jerusalem</p> <p><b>IX</b> Jesus falls for the third time</p>	<p><b>IN THE CHURCH OF THE HOLY SEPULCHRE</b></p> <p><b>X</b> Jesus is disrobed</p> <p><b>XI</b> Jesus is crucified</p> <p><b>XII</b> Jesus dies on the Cross</p> <p><b>XIII</b> Golgotha Jesus' body is taken down from the Cross</p> <p><b>XIV</b> Jesus' body is laid in the tomb (Holy Sepulchre)</p>
---	---	---

**Route of Procession**

Figure 25: Route of Procession, to Carry the Cross

- ◆ The Stations of the Cross<sup>(27)</sup>
  - Pilgrims from early days of Christianity
  - His Mother, Mary, walks with Him
  - Station #3: Jesus Falls for the First time
    - ◇ Cross is very heavy (est. 400[Lbs] or 180[kg])
    - ◇ “His Father helps Him up, as He will help you”
    - ◇ Soldiers want to get Him moving
      - Jesus is losing blood
      - Jesus is moving too slow for the soldiers
  - Station #5: Simon of Cyrene helps Jesus to carry his cross
    - ◇ Jesus was moving too slow for the soldiers
    - ◇ Matthew 27:32, And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross.
    - ◇ Jesus withheld his pride and accepted the help
  - Station #6: Veronica wipes the face of Jesus
  - Station #7: Jesus falls the Second Time
    - ◇ Jesus continues to lose blood
    - ◇ The struggle is daunting
    - ◇ His Father helps Him up, again
      - As His Father helped him, so too He will Help you
  - Station #8: Jesus meets the women of Jerusalem
    - ◇ Jesus stops to spend a moment with them
    - ◇ Luke 23:28, “Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.”

- Station #9: Jesus falls a Third Time
    - ◊ Jesus continues to lose blood
    - ◊ The struggle becomes overwhelming
  - ◆ Jesus arrives at Calvary
  - ◆ Jesus is stripped of His clothing
    - ◊ Lots are cast for his vestment
  - ◆ Jesus is nailed to the cross
    - Luke 23:34, Then said Jesus, “**Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do.**” And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.
  - ◆ Jesus is crucified with “two thieves” (Mark 15:27)
  - ◆ Chief priests, scribes and others mocked him, “save yourself” (Mark 15:29-32)
    - The priests reviled Him for saying “**I AM**”
      - ◊ How much more did they loath Him after He said, “**Father, forgive them....** “
  - ◆ Luke 23:35, And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.
  - ◆ Matthew 27:40-42, And saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself. If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross. Likewise also the chief priests mocking him, with the scribes and elders, said, He saved others; himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him.
  - ◆ Luke 23:44, And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour.
  - ◆ John 19:14, And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King!
- ⇒ Prior to/up-to 15:15 (3:15[PM]), the 9<sup>th</sup> hour of the day
- ◆ At the 9<sup>th</sup> hour, Jesus cried-out “... **Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani?** which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?” (Mark 15:34)
    - Hebrews understand this as referencing Psalm 22
    - (Psalm 22) Psalm of the Cross
  - ◆ (Matthew 27:47) ... This man calleth for Elias.
    - Matthew 27:48, And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink.
    - Matthew 27:49, The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Elias will come to save him.
  - ◆ (Luke 23:46) ... **Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit:** and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.
  - ◆ Matthew 27:51, And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent;
    - The curtain separating “Gods’ House” from the people was split down the middle
    - An earthquake shook the city
- ⇒ Before 17:02, Sunset
- ◆ The side of Jesus was pierced with a sword (John 19:34)
  - ◆ No bones were broken
  - ◆ John 19:36/37, For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken. And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.

- ◆ Prior to sunset Jesus was placed into a nearby, virgin, tomb (John 19:41/42)
- On/Before September of 33[AD]
  - ⇒ People refer to the Apostles as “**The Way**”
  - ⇒ After the ascension (Acts 1:9) of Jesus, over 3000 people become Christians
    - ◆ Acts 1:5, For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost not many days hence.
    - ◆ Acts 2:3/4, And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them. And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.
    - ◆ Acts 2:41, Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls.
      - Peter preached to the crowds at the Jewish feast of Pentecost
      - 50<sup>th</sup> day after the death of Jesus, May 28<sup>th</sup>, 30[AD]
  - ⇒ Saint Peter establishes the Catholic Church
- 37[AD], Nero is Born
  - ⇒ The gematria (Latin to Hebrew) calculation of “Emperor Nero” is 616
  - ⇒ The timing of his birth is interesting
    - ◆  $37 + 3 = 40$  years after the Immaculate Conception (Birth of Jesus Christ)
      - $\text{Sum}_2 = 4 = 2^2$  (see: Satanic Trinity)
    - ◆ Jesus lived  $31 + 3 = 34$  years
      - $\text{Sum}_2 = 7$  (see: Holy Trinity)
        - ◇ Seven Spirits of God
      - Prime value/number
- 44[AD], Apostle James dies
- 45[AD], Mother Mary dies
  - ⇒ Feast of Our Mother is the first Sunday after the August New Moon
  - ⇒ New Moon was August 1<sup>st</sup>
  - ⇒ Estimated date of death August 5<sup>th</sup>
  - ⇒ The daytime sky contained Jupiter, the moon and Venus
  - ⇒ Her age was about 64
- 46[AD], Joseph ben Caiaphas dies
  - ⇒ High priest who drove the crucifixion of Jesus
  - ⇒ His ossuary was likely very ornate
  - ⇒ *\*Warning for priests/bishops, for all: **Become-not a slave to power/riches/false-gods***
- 60[AD], Apostle Andrew dies
- 64[AD], Apostle Peter dies (by Nero)
- 67[AD], Saint Paul dies (by Nero)

- 68[AD], Nero (Satan) dies
  - ⇒ Rev 20:2, And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,
  - ⇒ Sometime after Nero's death, Satan is bound for 1,000[y]
  - ⇒ Saint Lucia, from the Visitation of Fatima, stated "worry not, Our Mother crushed Satan"
    - ◆ Saint Lucia said this in reference to the attempts by Satan to destroy families
    - ◆ Mother Mary stopped Satan from further destruction of families
  - ⇒ Scenarios
    - ◆ After the death of Jesus in 30[AD], Satan battled in heaven
      - Satan is defeated and is allowed to become a child
      - Satan lives a life as emperor of Rome, the bear (of Daniel 2)
      - Satan is thrown in "jail" for 1000[y]
    - ◆ After the death of Jesus in 30[AD], Satan battles the Christians
      - Satan lives a life as emperor of Rome, the bear
      - Satan battles in heaven and is defeated
      - Satan is thrown in "jail" for 1000[y]
  - ⇒ *Summary: Sometime after 68[AD], Satan is bound for 1000[years]*
  
- 70[AD], Jewish Temple Destroyed
  - ⇒ Pilot killed himself before 70[AD]
    - ◆ Tiberius Cæsar was sick and heard that a physician in Jerusalem named Jesus was healing all; he sent for him. Upon learning of the death of Jesus, he sent for Pilot.
    - ◆ Pilot appeared before Caesar with (as the story goes) the tunic of Jesus
      - Pilot was condemned to death
      - Before the sentence was carried out, he killed himself
  - ⇒ Nero's favorite general became emperor after Nero's death
    - ◆ The new emperor ensured the city was leveled
    - ◆ Literally, not one stone was left atop another
  
- 72[AD], Apostle Thomas dies
  
- 80[AD], Apostle Philip dies
  
- 95[AD], Apostle John writes the book of Revelation
  - ⇒ Approximate year
  - ⇒ John is exiled on Patmos



Figure 26: Location of Patmos

- 98[AD], Apostle John dies near Ephesus
- 392[AD], Christianity as a State Religion
  - ⇒ Nov 8 Roman Emperor Theodosius declares Christian religion the state religion
  - ⇒ Catholicism is growing
  - ⇒ Helena, Roman empress and mother of Constantine the Great who made a famous pilgrimage through the Holy Land in search of relics and the sites associated with the life of Jesus: Died around 329[AD]
  - ⇒ Fun with numbers
    - ◆ In Daniel 7:12, ... their lives were prolonged for a season and time.
      - Refers to the end of Beast #1 in Revelation 13:1
      - Here, “time” =  $(20548 - 2062)/1.25 = 388.8[y]$  (average number of years for each “time”)
    - ◆  $2548 - 3.5 * \text{time} = 392[AD]$ 
      - From Daniel 7:25, ... until a time and times and the dividing of time
        - ◇  $(x1)\text{time} + (x2)\text{time} + (1/2)\text{time}$
        - ◇ This is  $(x3.5)\text{times}$ , just for fun
    - ◆ *It is interesting to note that the verbiage is fraught with traps*
      - *Even numerically there are various roads to follow*
- 461[AD], Satan’s Helpers Released after this year (see: Satanic Trinity)
  - ⇒ The Dragon/Beast of many waters
  - ⇒ The False Prophet
  - ⇒ 1000[years] after the literal destruction of Babylon
    - ◆ See “539[BC]”
    - ◆ Rev 9:14, Rev 9:1 and Rev 19:20
- 613[AD], Beginning of Muslim Religion
  - ⇒ Muhammad said he received the “Word of God” thru angel Gabriel
  - ⇒ The Quran is written by Muhammad

- ⇒ 632[AD] a 6-year war
  - ◆ Muhammad's army won
  - ◆ Muhammad's religion grew a lot after this victory
  - ◆ 6-year wars are important to note
  - ◆ *It is important to note that destruction goes against the teachings of Jesus*
    - *Also, laws of Muhammad go against the teachings of Jesus*

Recall the words of Jesus, when asked if “we should destroy that village,” in Luke 9:56, **For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village.**

## TIME: 1000[AD]

### *Satan's Release from the Pit*

- 1068[AD], Release of Satan on or after this year
  - ⇒ 1000 years past the death of Nero
  - ⇒ Satan is bound for only 1000 years
    - ◆ Later, Satan sets-up the abomination upon the altar
    - ◆ Days after the abomination is set-up, Satan is thrown into the everlasting fire; forever
- 1187[AD], Satan is Active
  - ⇒ Average-bulk Calculations (below) show Satan is definitely released
    - ◆ Satan is active near this year
    - ◆ The “times” of testing and trials are performed by Satan and his minions
  - ⇒ God is Pure Love and Joy
    - ◆ God allows Satan to “destroy”
      - God has no sin
        - ◇ God will not destroy Satan
      - No blemishes
        - ◇ The Seven Spirits of God are Pure, absolutely Pure
    - ◆ God could destroy Satan
      - Why doesn't God destroy Satan
        - ◇ Love is Life, Life is Love
          - Refer back to: A Dream, A Soul:
        - ◇ Satan does not understand the pain/sacrifice of Love
          - The Passion of Jesus is the example of Sacrifice AND Love
      - God sacrificed His only Son
        - ◇ His Son willingly gave up His Life
        - ◇ His Son Suffered Greatly
      - God simply allows Satan to act
        - ◇ Does flesh love the things of this world?
        - ◇ Does a soul love God?
  - ⇒ Daniel 7:12, As for the other beasts, their dominion was taken away, but they were granted a prolongation of life for a time and a season.
    - ◆ This action coincides with Rev 8:12 (the 4<sup>th</sup> Trumpet) in the year 2062[AD]



- The end of Beast #1, from Revelations 13:1
- ◆  $(2548 - 2062) = 486$ 
  - The number of years “486”
  - The 70-week prophecy has 486[years] to the death of Jesus
  - Two separate calculations yield the same number of years “486”
  - $486 = 483 + 3.5$ 
    - ◇ 483 (Number of years defined in the 70-week prophecy)
      - $\text{Sum}_1 = 16$
      - $\text{Sum}_2 = 7$
    - ◇ 486
      - $\text{Sum}_1 = 18$
      - $\text{Sum}_2 = 9 = 3^2$
- ◆ Since  $1.25 \times \text{time} = 486$ , then  $\text{time} = 389$
- ◆ Daniel 7:25 and Rev 12:14 mention “ $3.5 \times \text{time}$ .”
  - Satan is active for  $3.5 \times \text{time}$
  - $2548 - 3.5 \times \text{time} = 1187$
  - Thus, Satan was released before the year 1187[AD]
    - ◇ This is derived from a bulk-average year/value
- ◆ The “Black Plague”
  - Reached Europe in October of 1347
  - Began in 1343/44
  - Thus, Satan is definitely released prior to 1344
  - There are (x13) of 52[years] between the Black Plague and Corona Virus 2019/2020
  - The Spanish flu, the Hong Kong flu and the Wuhan flu (Coran Virus) all occurred with a separation of 52[years]
  - Next major flu epidemic is expected to originate in the year 2071

## TIME: SEVEN SEALS

- 1160[AD], Genghis Khan is Born
  - ⇒ Uniting the Mongol confederations
    - ◆ 1184 thru 1206, he won a lot of territory
  - ⇒ Excellent candidate for the 1<sup>st</sup> seal
- 1187[AD], Battle Of Hittin
  - ⇒ Beginning of a Holy War with the Crusaders
    - ◆ The 3<sup>rd</sup> crusade was the beginning of constant conflicts
  - ⇒ Excellent candidate for 2<sup>nd</sup> seal
  - ⇒ 4<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> crusades during the 1200’s
- 1314[AD], The Great European Famine
  - ⇒ Excellent candidate for 3<sup>rd</sup> seal
- 1343/4[AD], European Plague

- ⇒ Rev 6:8, And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.
  - ◆ 4<sup>th</sup> seal (excellent candidate)
  - ◆ Pale horse
  - ◆ Death
  - ◆ Hell followed Death
  - ◆ Kill by battles, starvation, death or beasts: Plagues
  - ◆ Though the year (as stated) is uncertain, this is the first historical, major plague
  
- 1531[AD], Our Lady of Guadalupe
  - ⇒ Visitation by Our Loving Mother in December
  - ⇒ Guadalupe, Mexico
  - ⇒ 46 Stars on Blue/green cloak
  - ⇒ Each star has eight points
  - ⇒ Five meteors in sky over Bethlehem
    - ◆ Clearly visible on January 2<sup>nd</sup>, 1532
      - January 1<sup>st</sup> in Mexico
    - ◆ End of the 5<sup>th</sup> lot of 14 generations
  - ⇒ Rev 6:9, And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held:
    - ◆ 5<sup>th</sup> seal
    - ◆ Martyrs asking for God to judge
    - ◆ (Rev 6:11) Rest yet for a little season
      - White robes were given to them
  
- 1600[AD], Volcanic Eruption in South America<sup>(26)</sup>
  - ⇒ 6<sup>th</sup> seal
    - ◆ Great earthquake
      - Sun is darkened
      - Moon is shaded
      - About 35[*min*] in heaven passed
        - ◇ Since the visit of Our Lady of Guadalupe
  - ⇒ Rev 6:12, And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;
  - ⇒ Southern Peru
  - ⇒ World climate affected
    - ◆ Colder
    - ◆ Dust in the air
  - ⇒ Recovery of nearby cities took more than 100 years
  - ⇒ Other possibilities
    - ◆ Krakatoa, 1883
    - ◆ Santa Maria Volcano, 1902
  - ⇒ Rev 6:13, And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.



- ◆ Angels were thrown from heaven
- ◆ The angels fought to stay in heaven



Figure 27: Our Lady of Guadalupe, 1531[AD]

- 1673[AD], The Sacred Heart of Jesus
  - ⇒ Jesus visits Sister Margaret Mary Alacoque
    - ◆ Her Mother doesn't believe her
      - Margaret falls very ill, then the Mother says, "if you survive, I will believe"
      - Immediately, Margaret recuperates
    - ◆ Sister Mary describes the Sacred Heart of Jesus
      - Crown of thorns
      - Wound on right side
      - **"A throne of flames"**
        - ◇ Holding the Cross
          - Jesus holds the throne
          - God is "I AM"
          - Jesus is the Cross
            - ⊙ Jesus is the Glorious Cross of Dozule, France
              - ✦ Once blessed, with the sanctuary at its base
    - ◆ Her body lies in-state, in a glass coffin
      - No degradation of flesh

- ⇒ The king of France needed to needed to consecrate to the Sacred Heart
  - ◆ 1689[AD] the request was made and not accepted by man
    - Like: The Glorious Cross
    - Like: Our Lady of Fatima
    - Like: Our Loving Mother
    - Like many other requests, Our Lord and Our Mother go unheeded

## TIME: 1800'S

- 1775[AD], Colonial US Battles the Britain Empire
  - ⇒ 1776[AD], Colonial US drafts the Constitution of the United States of America
    - ◆ We The People of the United States
    - ◆ In order to form a more perfect union
    - ◆ Establish justice ...
  - ⇒ The fighting of revolutionary war/fighting lasted 6[years]
    - ◆ General Cornwallis surrendered in 1781[AD]
    - ◆ Negotiations were long due to conversations via ship/s
      - 1783[AD], The British Empire formally accepts the US
  - ⇒ Fun with Numbers, a literal translation
    - ◆ (Daniel 7:12) their lives were prolonged for a season and time
      - A time is “616 years”
      - A season is a quarter of “a year”
    - ◆  $2548 - (1.25) * (616) = 1778$ 
      - The rise of the 4<sup>th</sup> empire
    - ◆ *Built into Revelation are false roads/paths that have meaning*

## TIME: 1900'S

- 1914[AD], WWI begins
  - ⇒ World War I
    - ◆ Germany (as lead) Austria-Hungary, Ottoman Empire and others
    - ◆ Britain, France, Russia, US and other allies
    - ◆ Year-sum to Birth/Immaculate-Conception of Christ
      - $1 + 9 + 1 + 7 = 18$
      - $\text{Sum}_2 = 9 = 3^2$
      - $618 (\text{Lot \#6} + \text{Sum}_1 = 600 + 18)$ 
        - ◇  $6 + 1 + 8 = 15$
        - ◇  $\text{Sum}_2 = 6$
        - ◇ The value is not 616, so it means nothing
          - This is a conflict with respect to the 2<sup>nd</sup> seal
- 1917[AD], Our Lady of Fatima
  - ⇒ Our Loving Mother visits Fatima, Portugal

- ⇒ Final visitation October 13<sup>th</sup>
  - ◆ Warned of a greater war unless people of the world repented
  - ◆ About a week later, the communist revolution began to “move”
  - ◆ The “Lights of Fatima” or “Storm of Fatima”
    - Lit-up Europe
    - People panicked
    - January 1938
  - ◆ Miracle of the Sun was documented
- ⇒ Mimics the visitation of Our Loving Mother
  - ◆ Final visitation October 13<sup>th</sup>, 1998
    - Recall, the prophet John the Baptist was conceived in the month of October
  - ◆ Conyers, GA
  - ◆ Miracle of the Sun was recorded on video tape (no rain, clear sky)
  - ◆ Professional studied the visionary, Nancy Fowler
  - ◆ Professional/s (once atheistic) became believer/s
- 1918[AD], End of WWI
  - ⇒ War lasted 4[years]
  - ⇒ This was a battle with respect to the seal of conflict
    - ◆ 2<sup>nd</sup> seal, conflicts continue to erupt
      - Throughout the world, Seal #2 is active
- 1939[AD], Beginning of WWII
  - ⇒ September
  - ⇒ See: World War II, WWII, a Key Period
    - ◆ The  $\text{Sum}_1(1939) = 616$ 
      - $1 + 9 + 4 + 2 = 16$  (from the Immaculate Conception, 1942)
      - $600 + 16 = 616$
    - ◆ Human event whose sum is 616
      - The “sum” is the number of years from the Immaculate Conception
      - Considering the “lot” of generations having a value of 100
  - ⇒ The war lasted 6 years
  - ⇒ Ended with the dropping of two atomic bombs
    - ◆ Japan unconditionally surrendered after the antihalation of two cities
  - ⇒ A 6-year war with a value of 616
    - ◆ This value is related to the end-time
- Rev 7:14, And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.
  - ⇒ Rev 7:1, And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

- ⇒ Rev 7:2, And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,
  - ◆ The angel is holding the seal of the Living God
    - Seal, or mark of God
    - Not apart of the Seven Seals
  - ◆ The angel gave a command to those holding back the four winds
- ⇒ Rev 7:3, Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.
- ⇒ The key word “seal” is used
  - ◆ The seal of God
  - ◆ Coupling/uniting this with Revelation chapter 6
- ⇒ The Great Tribulation
  - ◆ After the 6<sup>th</sup> seal, 1600[AD]
  - ◆ Before the 7<sup>th</sup> seal, 1994[AD]
- 1972/78[AD], Our Lord Visits Dozule, France<sup>(28)</sup>
  - ⇒ Visitation to Mrs. Madeleine Aumont
    - ◆ Gematria summation = 101
    - ◆ Psalm 101, I Will Sing of Loving Kindness and Justice
      - Total victory over the wicked
    - ◆ Spoke Latin, reciting the words of Jesus
      - She did not know Latin
  - ⇒ Jesus requests the construction of the Glorious Cross
    - ◆ 1<sup>st</sup> visitation Jesus said, “... **make known the Glorious Cross.**”
    - ◆ 2<sup>nd</sup> visitation Jesus said, “**Penitence, penitence, it is time to save all these sinners who do not love Jesus.**”
    - ◆ 21<sup>st</sup> visitation Jesus warned, if it is not build, a great drought will come before the year 2000
      - Data from/reports from Scientific sources
        - ◇ April 2020 journal/sciencemag called “Science”
        - ◇ NASA
        - ◇ Africa, India
      - Drought began in late 1999, continues thru 2020
  - ⇒ Bishop and Priest of Dozule did not listen
  - ⇒ Priest requested to leave Dozule
    - ◆ Against the direct request of Jesus
  - ⇒ Friday, October 6<sup>th</sup>, 1978
    - ◆ The final visitation
    - ◆ When the Cross is raised, Jesus said, “... **I shall reveal to the Churches the mysteries written in BOOK OF LIFE which has just been opened.**”
      - Note that the Book of Life has been opened
    - ◆ “... **I tell you, obey your Superior, He alone is responsible on this earth for doing the Will of My Father, but woe to the world in peril, for he is delaying.**”
  - ⇒ *It is important to note that the G7 summits began in March of 1973*

◆ Known as “The Library Group”<sup>(46)</sup>

➤ 1994[AD], Our Loving Mother<sup>(3)</sup>

⇒ Visitation in Conyers, GA

◆ Visions began in the 1980’s

◆ Ended, October 13<sup>th</sup>, 1998

⇒ Documented Miracles

◆ Video

- Sun spinning/pulsating
- Unexplained anomalies

◆ Verbal

◆ Nero-surgeons

- Surgeons determined Nancey was in a comatose state during the visitations
- Nancy should not have been lucid and talking

◆ Doctors and professionals

⇒ Message similar to Fatima

◆ Wake-up

◆ Jesus said

- “Choose Me and choose Life”
- “Choose Satan and choose death”

◆ Pray

- Jesus prays, not for Himself
- Jesus prays
- ... and prays ... and prays ...

◆ Repent

◆ Mother Mary wore black, mourning for the US

◆ Jesus said, Russia, China and Korea are involved

⇒ February of 1994

◆ A clock was heard ticking

◆ Jesus said, “Time is running out ... you’ve created laws apart from Me ... the clock continues to tick.”

- This phrase indicates a period set by a clock
- This is directly linked to the 7<sup>th</sup> seal
- This phrase and its meaning dictate the timeline
- Coupled with the “mimicking of Fatima”

➤ 1998[AD], Our Loving Mother<sup>(3)</sup>

⇒ October 13<sup>th</sup>

⇒ Final Visitation in Conyers, GA

⇒ Announcement of new title

◆ New Title is “Our Loving Mother”

◆ Many souls released from purgatory

◆ The human-like souls appeared “blue/bluish”

## TIME: 2000'S

- 2051[AD], Throwing of Incense and Fire
  - ◆ Error in calculation by (+/-)1[year]
    - Massive earthquakes as early as September of 2050 to September of 2052
  - ⇒ Rev 8:3, And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.
  - ⇒ Rev 8:4, And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.
  - ⇒ Rev 8:5, And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake.
    - ◆ Incense and Fire thrown to the earth
    - ◆ The overdue earthquakes are known to be very large/disastrous
      - California, USA: Overdue
      - Tokyo, Japan: Overdue
      - Indonesia: Overdue
      - Himalayan Mountains: Overdue
    - ◆ Enormous earthquakes cause lightning, due to static-discharge
  - ⇒ Calculation behind the “year 2051”
    - ◆ The earthquake event/s are based off of when Jesus said, “**Time is running out ... you’ve created laws apart from Me ... the clock continues to tick.**”
    - ◆ The “end” year (or period) to iterate is WWIII, 2056
    - ◆ The iteration shows
      - The estimated year of the Throwing of Incense and Fire 2051
      - 40[hours in heaven] = 4581[years on earth]
        - ◇ 114.5[years on earth] = 1[hour in heaven]
        - ◇ 1.91[years on earth] = 1[min in heaven]
        - ◇ Matthew 20, The Parable of the Workers in the Vineyard
          - (1) **For the kingdom of heaven is like a landowner who went out early in the morning to hire laborers for his vineyard.**
          - The land owner went out to hire workers for a denarius a day
            - ⊙ Early in the morning
            - ⊙ 3<sup>rd</sup> hour, 6<sup>th</sup> hour, 9<sup>th</sup> hour and the 11<sup>th</sup> hour
          - At the end of the day, those hired at the 11<sup>th</sup> hour received the same wage as those who started at the 1<sup>st</sup> hour
          - Those hired at the 1<sup>st</sup> hour complained
          - (16) **So the last will be first, and the first last. For many are called, but few chosen.**
            - ⊙ **Be ready at any time**
            - ⊙ To attain heaven is an honor, in itself
      - This means: God began the expulsion of Satan on/about 2034[BC]
        - ◇ This year has no calculation-relation to “Biblehub’s” timeline/s
        - ◇ Biblehub’s<sup>(1)</sup> year when God made a covenant with Abraham in 2054[BC]

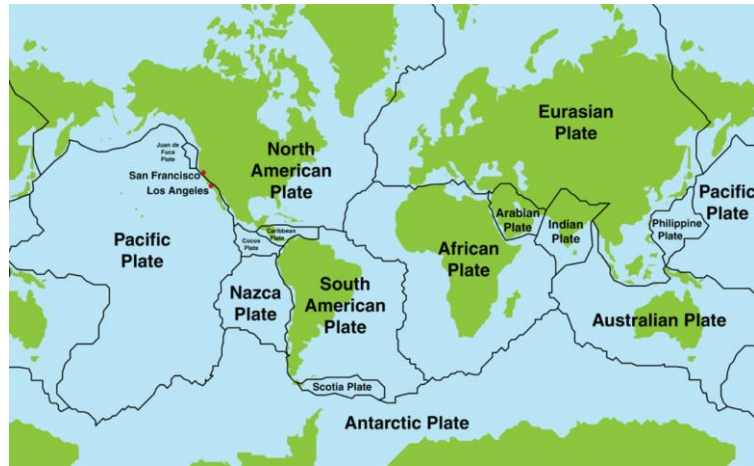


Figure 28: Map of Tectonic Plates

Note: Earthquakes will likely occur on the Pacific and Eurasian plates.

➤ 2056 to 2062[AD], WWIII

⇒ Our Loving Mother mentioned “these visits are meant to mimic my visitation at Fatima”

◆ *As with other quotes, they may not be exact*

⇒ The visitation at Fatima predicted WWII

◆ The sum of the year was 616 (see: World War II, WWII, a Key Period)

⇒ Sum of 2056

◆  $2056 + 3 = 2059$  (years since Immaculate Conception)

◆  $\text{Sum}_2 = 2 + 0 + 5 + 9 = 16$

◆ Lot is 6

• All years past 1531 are in the 6<sup>th</sup> lot of 14 generations

• The year 2021 is estimated to be near the beginning of the 11<sup>th</sup> gen. of the 6<sup>th</sup> lot

◆ Total sum is 616

⇒ 6-year war

◆ Rev 8:7, The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

• 1<sup>st</sup> Trumpet

• Death and devastation

◆ Rev 8:8/9, And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became blood; And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

• 2<sup>nd</sup> Trumpet

• Meteor crashes into the ocean

◇ The US has (x3) costs

→ East, West and Gulf of Mexico

◇ Likely the Gulf of Mexico

→ High concentration of port cities

→ (x1) of three coastlines, or 1/3<sup>rd</sup>

- ◆ Rev 8:10/11, And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters; And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.
    - 3<sup>rd</sup> Trumpet
    - Angel is thrown from heaven
      - ◇ Angel is bitter
      - ◇ Many waters are poisoned
  - ◆ Rev 8:12, And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.
    - 4<sup>th</sup> Trumpet
    - Huge attack/devastation
      - ◇ Likely Atomic Bombs/missiles
      - ◇ Summer becomes winter-like
  - ◆ Beast #2 destroys Beast #1
    - The alliance of China/Korea destroy the United States
      - ◇ See Beast #1:
      - ◇ Beast #2
        - See Kingdoms from Daniel 2
        - Visitation in Conyers, GA (1990's)<sup>(3)</sup>
  - ◆ Rev 8:13, And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the middle of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!
    - Trumpets 5, 6 and 7
    - Rev 10:7, But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.
      - ◇ **Trumpet 7, all is complete for the Kingdom of God: Second Coming**
      - ◇ The mysterious plan of God is complete
      - ◇ Trumpet 7 is a “woe” because those left on earth are (Rev 21:8) the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.
    - There is a “break” in the sounding of the Trumpets
- ⇒ Daniel 7:12, As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet their lives were prolonged for a **season and time**.
- ◆ Daniel 7 references the kingdoms from Daniel 2
  - ◆ The 4<sup>th</sup> Beast (Beast #1, Rev 13:1) is killed
    - Daniel 7:11, beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.
    - Destroyed by sword and fire
  - ◆ “Time and a season” or “Time and a Quarter”
    - The remaining tasks include



- ◇ Remaining Trumpets 2/7 (about a quarter of the “time” of Trumpets)
    - 7<sup>th</sup> trumpet is at the “end-time”
      - ⊙ Therefore, only two trumpets are involved in “the season”
  - ◇ The “time” of the Bowls
  - Year remaining (2548 – 2062) = **486**
    - ◇ 483 + 3.5
    - ◇ **Exactly the same time/period as the 70-week prophecy**
      - 483[years] to make reparations
      - 3.5[years] to the coming of Christ
        - ⊙ Jesus Christ was Transformed
        - ⊙ Jesus was Reborn
          - ✦ The Resurrection of Jesus is a transformation, a rebirth
- 2071 /72[AD], Major Pandemic
  - ⇒ 52[years] separate pandemics
    - ◆ 52[years] also refers to the Aztec calendar
      - Our Lady of Guadalupe
        - ◇ Juan was Aztec
    - ◆ 1916, Origination of the Spanish flu pandemic
    - ◆ 1967, Origination of the Hong Kong flu pandemic
    - ◆ 2019, Origination of the Wuhan flu pandemic
      - Corona Virus
        - ◇ Years to follow, variations/mutations of the virus
      - Faith will see the strong thru any “time”
  - ⇒ The Black Plague of Europe
    - ◆ (x13) of 52[years] from the Wuhan flu
  - ⇒ Unless man repents, the pandemics (or one of the 4 disasters) will continue
    - ◆ Ezekiel 14:21, For thus saith the Lord GOD; How much more when I send my four sore judgments upon Jerusalem, **the sword**, and **the famine**, and **the noisome beast**, and **the pestilence**, to cut off from it man and beast?
      - *When will we stop offending God?*

## TIME: 2500'S

- 2542[AD], German Alliance
  - ⇒ Actions around April 5<sup>th</sup>
    - ◆ Daniel 8:14, He answered him, “For two thousand three hundred evenings and mornings; then the sanctuary shall be set right.”
      - The year and date are derived from this time
      - 2300 days/nights from the day our Lord sets things right
  - ⇒ German alliance destroys China/Korea
    - ◆ Daniel 8:4, I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts might stand before him, neither was there any that could deliver out of his hand; but he did according to his will, and became great.

- Germany grows strong
  - ◆ Daniel 8:7, And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns: and there was no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand.
    - No one stands in the way of this new Empire
  - ◆ Daniel 8:9, And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the pleasant land.
    - Rise of a leader from Germany
      - ◇ Rev 9:17, And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.
        - Armenia's flag is similar Rev 9:17
        - Armenia is situated North East of the Euphrates River
- 2544[AD], German Army/Force is Stopped
- ⇒ Actions around December 10<sup>th</sup>
  - ⇒ Daniel 12:11, And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.
  - ⇒ Daniel 8:11, Yea, he magnified himself even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down.
    - ◆ Sacrifices are stopped
    - ◆ The abomination of desolation is “set-up”
  - ⇒ Rev 11:2, But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.
    - ◆ Two witnesses
    - ◆ 42[months]
    - ◆ 3.5[y]
  - ⇒ Rev 11:7/8, And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them. And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.
    - ◆ Two witnesses are killed on Calvary, where Jesus died
    - ◆ The “new city” Bezetha
    - ◆ Rev 11:9-13
      - People of all kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and a half
      - They that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.
      - Then, the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.
      - Then, they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither.
      - And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them.

- And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.

⇒ Rev 9:1-11

◆ 5<sup>th</sup> Trumpet

- Star fell from heaven, given the key to the bottomless pit
- He opened the pit and the sun and air were darkened
  - ◇ His name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon.
- Locusts came to the earth
  - ◇ Power of scorpions
  - ◇ Hurt “only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.”
  - ◇ Torment them for 5 months
  - ◇ Men will wish for death, but not find it

◆ Rev 9:12, One woe is past; and, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

- Short break

⇒ Rev 9:13/14, And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.

◆ Rev 9:15, And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

◆ (Rev 9:16) 200-million-man army

◆ Rev 9:18, By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

- Likely tanks and other vehicles of destruction

◆ Rev 9:19, For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

◇ An army of such size will travel like a serpent or a millipede

⇒ Ref 9:20/21, And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk: Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

◆ All the “good” people died

◆ Only “bad” people remain

➤ 2548[AD], Last 46 Days

⇒ June 21<sup>st</sup> (around)

⇒ 1290[days]

⇒ Rev 16:1-16, The Bowls of Wrath

◆ Rev 16:2, And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image.

- Poured onto the earth

◆ Rev 16:3, And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became as the blood of a dead man: and every living soul died in the sea.

- Poured onto the sea
- ◆ Rev 16:4, And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood.
  - Poured onto the rivers/waters of the earth
- ◆ Rev 16:8, And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.
  - Poured onto the sun
- ◆ Rev 16:10, And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,
  - Poured onto the seat of the beast
- ◆ Rev 16:12, And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.
  - Poured onto the Euphrates River
- ◆ Rev 16:17, And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done.
  - Poured into the air
    - ◇ Six bowls poured onto that which is physical
    - ◇ Seventh bowl is passive
- ⇒ Daniel 11:10, But his sons shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces: and one shall certainly come, and overflow, and pass through: then shall he return, and be stirred up, even to his fortress.
- ⇒ Daniel 11:21, And in his estate shall stand up a vile person, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom: but he shall come in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries.
- ⇒ Daniel 11:22, And with the arms of a flood shall they be overflown from before him, and shall be broken; yea, also the prince of the covenant.
- ⇒ Rev 16:19, And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.
  - ◆ God remembers Beast #1, America
    - Pours his cup of wine/wrath
- 2548[AD], Last Day-ish of this earth
  - ⇒ Around August 5<sup>th</sup>
  - ⇒ Rev 11:15, And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.
    - ◆ 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet sounded
    - ◆ Rev 10:7, But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.
      - The mystery of God is finished
- 2552[AD], Last Day-ish (Plus) 3.5[y]
  - ⇒ January 16<sup>th</sup>
  - ⇒ 1260 Days past August 5<sup>th</sup>, 2548

- ⇒ The end of the last half of the “time + 2time + half-time” + half-time
- ◆ Time #1 is referred to as the time of the 7 Seals
    - The “active” seals are completed prior to the American Empire
    - The 7<sup>th</sup> seal, 7<sup>th</sup> trumpet and 7<sup>th</sup> bowl are passive
  - ◆ Time #2 is referred to as the time of the 7 Trumpets
  - ◆ Time #3 is referred to as the time of the 7 Bowls
  - ◆ Half-time is referred to the final 3.5[y]
  - ◆ Total number of “times” are four
    - 3(1/2)[times] to August of 2548
    - (1/2)[time] to January 2552

**Synopsis:**

The USA will be destroyed by China/Korea in 2062 with a 6-year war that begins in 2056. In 2051(+/-1[y]) the Asian/Pacific-plates will move, causing a world-wide earthquake/s; emitting enough energy to generate lighting storms. In 2542, China/Korea will be defeated by an alliance headed in Europe. The leader of the alliance is in Germany. The 200-million-man army will be defeated and the Beast of many waters and the False-prophet will be thrown into perdition. Then, Satan will set up an abomination upon the alter. Forty-six days later, August of 2548, the sixth and final Kingdom of God will arrive.

**Summary Conclusion:**

The book of Revelation tells of repentance, or “the second death:” Choose God and choose life, choose Satan and choose death. The plan of repentance/salvation takes about 40 hours in heaven or about 4600 years on earth. Prior to the end-time, woe to those on earth. At the end-time, about 50[%] of the population will be drawn-up into heaven: Then, murders, thieves and the like will be left to inhabit the new-earth. The anguish endured after eating the scroll/s is the price, for the saving of souls.

**WOE TO THOSE WHO USE PROPHETIC WORDS FOR PROFIT**

*Remark:*

Peace and Joy are in the hearts of those with life: Matt 6:34, “**Take therefore no thought for the morrow. ....**” Friends made can be kept; things of this world are lost. The history or mystery of the book of Revelation, one of saving souls, makes clear the words of Matthew 24/25; to those whom have life.

## Wording of Revelation:

What follows is a decryption of the book of Revelation, along with Daniel, with respect to the verbiage of the book of Revelation. The copied text is the King James Version (KJV or NKJV), from "biblehub." A more accurate translation may be found in the Latin version; the Douay-Rheims bible. It is impossible to decrypt Revelation without first deciphering the chapters from Daniel.

To those whom care do decipher what follows: A) Generate a multi-layer matrix, one with a timeline as its base/standard B) Read thru Daniel and place events as they appear C) Read thru Revelations and place events as they appear. The book of revelation is written out of order, jumbled-up: It is written so a reader could see events as having already occurred. It is also written to take literally. It is also written with numerical calculations in-tow. It is an amazing, magnificent puzzle.

### ➤ Revelation Chapter 1

⇒ Prologue, "... must shortly come to pass ..."

⇒ (8) **I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending**, saith the Lord, **which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.**

⇒ (10) I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet,

◆ From Rev 1:10/11, the "voice of a trumpet" is the Word of God

⇒ (11) Saying, **I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last**: and, **What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.**

◆ Alpha/Omega, the beginning/end, the first/last

- All encompassing
- "I AM"

⇒ (12) And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks;

⇒ (13) And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

⇒ (14) His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes were as a flame of fire;

⇒ (15) And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters.

⇒ (16) And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp two-edged sword: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.

◆ The double-edged sword is the Word of God

⇒ (17) And when I saw Him, I fell at His feet as dead. But He laid His right hand on me, saying to me, **"Do not be afraid; I am the First and the Last.**

⇒ (18) **I am He who lives, and was dead, and behold, I am alive forevermore. Amen. And I have the keys of Hades and of Death.**



- ⇒ (19) Write the things which you have seen, and the things which are, and the things which will take place after this.
- ⇒ (11) The mystery of the seven stars which you saw in My right hand, and the seven golden lampstands: The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches, and the seven lampstands which you saw are the seven churches.
  - ◆ Given definition
    - Stars are Angels
    - Lampstands are Churches

### ➤ Revelation Chapter 2

⇒ (1 thru 7) Church of Ephesus

- ◆ (3) and you have persevered and have patience, and have labored for My name's sake and have not become weary.
- ◆ (4) Nevertheless I have this against you, that you have left your first love.
  - They have left Jesus

⇒ (8 thru 11) Church of Smyrna

- ◆ (9/10) I know your works, tribulation, and poverty (but you are rich); and I know the blasphemy of those who say they are Jews and are not, but are a synagogue of Satan. Do not fear any of those things which you are about to suffer. Indeed, the devil is about to throw some of you into prison, that you may be tested, and you will have tribulation ten days. Be faithful until death, and I will give you the crown of life.
  - Persevere/endure thru the persecution
    - ◇ Receive the crown of life

⇒ (12 thru 17) Church of Pergamos (now Bergama, Turkey, pop. about 100,000)

- ◆ (13) I know your works, and where you dwell, where Satan's throne is. And you hold fast to My name, and did not deny My faith even in the days in which Antipas was My faithful martyr, who was killed among you, where Satan dwells.
  - Satan's throne is in Pergamos (in 95[AD])
  - Moved to Germany during WWII
- ◆ (14) But I have a few things against you, because you have there those who hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balak to put a stumbling block before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed to idols, and to commit sexual immorality.
  - Pagan rituals/perversions

⇒ (18 thru 29) Church of Thyatira

- ◆ (20) Nevertheless I have a few things against you, because you allow that woman Jezebel, who calls herself a prophetess, to teach and seduce My servants to commit sexual immorality and eat things sacrificed to idols.
  - The city "Thyatira" is the woman "Jezebel," the prophetess
    - ◇ A temple in Thyatira was dedicated to Sambethe, and at this shrine was a prophetess
  - Pagan rituals/perversions

### ➤ Revelation Chapter 3

⇒ (1 thru 6) Church of Sardis

- ◆ (1) “And to the angel of the church in Sardis write, ‘These things says He who has the seven Spirits of God and the seven stars: “I know your works, that you have a name that you are alive, but you are dead.”
  - ◆ (4) You have a few names even in Sardis who have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with Me in white, for they are worthy.
    - People believe they are doing good
    - Only a few amongst them are worthy
      - ◇ Take-up your cross and follow Jesus
        - The narrow path
        - The climb up-hill
- ⇒ (7 thru 13) Church of Philadelphia
- ◆ (8) I know your works. See, I have set before you an open door, and no one can shut it; for you have a little strength, have kept My word, and have not denied My name.
    - Perseverance opens the Door
    - Many trials yet to come
      - ◇ Overcome the trials and Jesus “... will write on him My new name.”
- ⇒ (14 thru 22) Church of Laodiceans
- ◆ (15/16) I know your works, that you are neither cold nor hot. I could wish you were cold or hot. So then, because you are lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will vomit you out of My mouth.
    - Your love of money has replaced your love for Me (Jesus)

#### ➤ Revelation Chapter 4

- ⇒ (1) After these things I looked, and behold, a door standing open in heaven. And the first voice which I heard was like a trumpet speaking with me, saying, “Come up here, and I will show you things which must take place after this.”
- ◆ The voice is like a trumpet
    - *The Seven Trumpets are meta-physical forms/instruments of the Word of God*
      - ◇ Recall, Rev 1:10/11
- ⇒ (2) Immediately I was in the Spirit; and behold, a throne set in heaven, and One sat on the throne.
- ⇒ (3) And He who sat there was like a jasper and a sardius stone in appearance; and there was a rainbow around the throne, in appearance like an emerald.
- ◆ “He” had the appearance of jasper and sardius
    - Jasper comes in all colors
    - Sardius is amber/reddish
      - ◇ Combining them, one could see an “earthy” amber
        - As in Ezekiel 1:4
    - The emerald rainbow
      - ◇ Shape of a rainbow
      - ◇ Color, gleam/radiance of emerald
- ⇒ (4) Around the throne were twenty-four thrones, and on the thrones I saw twenty-four elders sitting, clothed in white robes; and they had crowns of gold on their heads.
- ◆ 24 kings around the Throne
    - $\text{Sum}_1 = 6$

- ◇ Symbolizing flesh/man
  - Psalm 24, The Earth is the Lord's
- ◆ 24 thrones
  - King/s
- ◆ White robes
  - Clean
- ◆ Crown
  - King
- ◆ Gold
  - Throughout the bible, God uses the color gold
  - Purity, likeness is akin to a hot amber fire
    - ◇ The temperature of an amber fire is about (x10) of a normal flame
- ⇒ (5) And from the throne proceeded lightnings, thunderings, and voices. Seven lamps of fire were burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.
  - ◆ 7 lamps = 7 spirits of God
    - See Figure 34
- ⇒ (6) Before the throne there was a sea of glass, like crystal. And in the midst of the throne, and around the throne, were four living creatures full of eyes in front and in back.
  - ◆ 4 living creatures
    - Symbol of encompassing all/everywhere
    - Psalm 4
      - ◇ David asked God to hear him when he calls
      - ◇ David is at ease because in God there is peace and joy
  - ◆ Eyes all-over
    - All-seeing
  - ◆ 4 living creatures in Gods' chariot
    - Ezekiel 1 & 10
    - See: The Chariot of God
- ⇒ (7) The first living creature was like a lion, the second living creature like a calf, the third living creature had a face like a man, and the fourth living creature was like a flying eagle.
  - ◆ 1<sup>st</sup> living creature, lion
    - Mighty, strong/dominative
    - Ezekiel 1, the spirit of the living creatures was within the wheel/s
    - Genesis 49:9, Judah is a lion's whelp ...
  - ◆ 2<sup>nd</sup> living creature, calf
    - Homage, newborn or deity, divinity
      - ◇ Egypt and others used a calf to represent divinity
    - Ezekiel 1, the spirit of the living creatures was within the wheel/s
  - ◆ 3<sup>rd</sup> living creature, man (face-of)
    - Flesh, the number 6
    - Ezekiel 1, the spirit of the living creatures was within the wheel/s
  - ◆ 4<sup>th</sup> living creature, flying eagle
    - Holy and swift
    - Ezekiel 1, the spirit of the living creatures was within the wheel/s
  - ◆ The spirit of the living creature/s here are within the creature/s

- Eyes representing all-seeing or everywhere
  - The creatures were created by God and worship Him
    - ◊ Each has some specific function, or set there-of
- ⇒ (8) The four living creatures, each having six wings, were full of eyes around and within. And they do not rest day or night, saying: “Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, Who was and is and is to come!”
- ◆ Lord God Almighty was, He created time
  - ◆ Lord God Almighty is, He lives today/always
  - ◆ Lord God Almighty is to come
    - 2<sup>nd</sup> coming, August 2548
      - ◊ Lord Jesus was born Son of God the Father
        - Lord Jesus was born Son of Our Loving Mother
        - ⊙ Lord Jesus was born again upon His resurrection
- ⇒ (9) Whenever the living creatures give glory and honor and thanks to Him who sits on the throne, who lives forever and ever,
- ⇒ (10) the twenty-four elders fall down before Him who sits on the throne and worship Him who lives forever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying: “You are worthy, O Lord, To receive glory and honor and power; For You created all things, And by Your will they exist and were created.”
- ◆ The Word of God created all
  - ◆ God gave life, only he has the just-right to call it back
    - God could destroy Satan
    - God has no blemish within
      - ◊ The Spirit of God is said to shine white-hot bright, yet not hurt the eye
      - ◊ The Spirit of God is Perfect in every way
        - Love
        - Peace
        - Joy

### ➤ **Revelation Chapter 5**

- ⇒ (1) And I saw in the right hand of Him who sat on the throne a scroll written inside and on the back, sealed with seven seals.
- ⇒ (2) Then I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, “Who is worthy to open the scroll and to loose its seals?”
- ⇒ (3) And no one in heaven or on the earth or under the earth was able to open the scroll, or to look at it.
- ⇒ (4) So I wept much, because no one was found worthy to open and read the scroll, or to look at it.
- ⇒ (5) But one of the elders said to me, “Do not weep. Behold, the Lion of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David, has prevailed to open the scroll and to loose its seven seals.”
- ◆ Lion of the tribe of Juda is Jesus
  - ◆ Emmanuel, Jesus is worthy to loose the 7-seals
- ⇒ (6) And I looked, and behold, in the midst of the throne and of the four living creatures, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as though it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent out into all the earth.
- ◆ 7-horns with 7-eyes are the Seven Spirits of God

- 7-horns
- 7-eyes
- ◆ (Rev 3:1) Jesus has the seven spirits of God
- ◆ (Rev 4:5) 7-lamps of fire burning before the throne are the seven Spirits of God
- ◆ Seven spirits of God are sent out to the whole earth
- ⇒ (7) Then He came and took the scroll out of the right hand of Him who sat on the throne.
- ⇒ (8) Now when He had taken the scroll, the four living creatures and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb, each having a harp, and golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints.
  - ◆ The 4 living creatures prostrated themselves before Jesus
  - ◆ The 24 elders prostrated themselves before Jesus
    - Each having a harp
    - Golden bowls filled with incense
      - ◇ Incense are the prayers of the saints
- ⇒ (9) And they sang a new song, saying: “You are worthy to take the scroll, And to open its seals; For You were slain, And have redeemed us to God by Your blood Out of every tribe and tongue and people and nation,
  - ◆ The wise and the living proclaim Jesus worthy to open the scroll of 7-seals
    - Because He was killed
    - Because He redeemed us (the living) to God, thru his blood
    - For every tribe, tongue, people and nation
- ⇒ (10) And have made us kings and priests to our God; And we shall reign on the earth.”
  - ◆ By the edict of God, the chosen have been made kings and priests
  - ◆ The living shall reign on earth
- ⇒ (11) Then I looked, and I heard the voice of many angels around the throne, the living creatures, and the elders; and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands,
- ⇒ (12) Saying with a loud voice: “Worthy is the Lamb who was slain To receive power and riches and wisdom, And strength and honor and glory and blessing!”
  - ◆ All in heaven proclaim that Jesus is worthy
  - ◆ Seven gifts of God
    - To receive power
    - To receive riches
    - To receive wisdom
    - To receive strength
    - To receive honor
    - To receive glory
    - To receive blessing
- ⇒ (13) And every creature which is in heaven and on the earth and under the earth and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, I heard saying: Blessing and honor and glory and power Be to Him who sits on the throne, And to the Lamb, forever and ever!
  - ◆ The kingdom of God will last forever/eternity
- ⇒ (14) Then the four living creatures said, “Amen!” And the twenty-four elders fell down and worshiped Him who lives forever and ever.
  - ◆ All in heaven worship God

## ➤ Revelation Chapter 6

⇒ (1) Now I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals; and I heard one of the four living creatures saying with a voice like thunder, “Come and see.”

- ◆ 1<sup>st</sup> seal broke/open
- ◆ Voice of living creature sounds like “thunder”
  - The lion is the 1<sup>st</sup> living creature noted
    - ◇ Dominative
    - ◇ “The man on the white horse goes forth to conquer”
- ◆ The beginning of “time” as referenced in Daniel and Revelation
  - The start of the first “time” (Daniel 7:25)
  - Satan was likely released a little prior to 1160[AD]

⇒ (2) And I looked, and behold, a white horse. He who sat on it had a bow; and a crown was given to him, and he went out conquering and to conquer.

- ◆ White
  - Biblical meaning is clean or holy
- ◆ Horse
  - Strength
  - Fearless
- ◆ Man had a bow
  - Inferior numbers attain victory
  - Man had a crown, king
  - Genghis Khan, born around 1160[AD]
    - ◇ Horses used were/are Ferghana<sup>(30)</sup>
      - Referred to as “Celestial horses” by the Chinese
      - Referred to as “Heavenly horses” by scholars and historians
    - ◇ Horses are figuratively white: Holy horses
  - Thus, Satan used Genghis Khan to accomplish the 1<sup>st</sup> seal
    - ◇ For those who cannot hear and cannot see, they know not
    - ◇ Man had the authority to conquer
      - Estimating time is prior to 1344[AD]
        - ⊙ Timing requirement A) Satan is out of prison
        - ⊙ Timing requirement B) Prior to the Black Plague of Europe
        - ⊙ Timing requirement C) Satan is given authority for 3.5-times
          - ✦ Translations are written as “a time, two times and half-time.”
          - ✦ Daniel 7:25, ... time and times and the dividing of time.
            - \* Written about 539[BC]
          - ✦ Daniel 12:7, ... it shall be for a time, times, and an half
            - \* Written about 539[BC]
          - ✦ Rev 12:14, ... a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.
            - \* Written about 95[AD]
          - ✦ Other translations have it as “a time, two times and half-time.”
        - Calculations show it must have been near/prior to 1187[AD]

⇒ (3) When He opened the second seal, I heard the second living creature saying, “Come and see.”



- ◆ 2<sup>nd</sup> seal broke/open
  - ◆ The Calf living creature presided over this seal
    - The crusades were seen as “holy” to many
- ⇒ (4) Another horse, fiery red, went out. And it was granted to the one who sat on it to take peace from the earth, and that people should kill one another; and there was given to him a great sword.
- ◆ Fiery red
    - Strife/War/Anger
    - Danger
  - ◆ Horse
    - Strength
    - Fearless
  - ◆ Man was granted
    - Take peace away
    - Constant battle/war
  - ◆ Great sword
    - War
      - ◇ European knights were, in-part, known for their “great-swords”
    - Violence
    - 1187[AD], Battle Of Hittin, Beginning of a Holy War with the Crusaders
      - ◇ European battle horse, Equine
      - ◇ Known as the War (red) horse
        - Also used in the Middle-east
    - Thus, Satan used the crusades to accomplish the 2<sup>nd</sup> seal
      - ◇ Satan will continue to cause strife
        - *Satan has likely infiltrated all churches*
- ⇒ (5) When He opened the third seal, I heard the third living creature say, “Come and see.” So I looked, and behold, a black horse, and he who sat on it had a pair of scales in his hand.
- ◆ 3<sup>rd</sup> seal broke/open
  - ◆ The Man living creature presided over this seal
    - The starving flesh
  - ◆ Black
    - Hard times
    - Ominous/foreboding/death
  - ◆ Horse
    - Strength
    - Fearless
  - ◆ Scales
    - Money-changing (as referenced here)
- ⇒ (6) And I heard a voice in the midst of the four living creatures saying, “A quart of wheat for a denarius, and three quarts of barley for a denarius; and do not harm the oil and the wine.”
- ◆ Starvation
    - No food available

- ◇ A day's wages for bread
- ◇ A day's wages for soup
- ◇ The cost of oil and wine do not change
  - Oil and wine do not sustain life
- ◆ 1314[AD], Great European Famine is the 3<sup>rd</sup> seal
  - Satan will cause more famines
- ⇒ (7) When He opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living creature saying, "Come and see."
  - ◆ 4<sup>th</sup> seal broke/open
  - ◆ 4<sup>th</sup> living creature, the flying eagle, presided over the 4<sup>th</sup> seal
    - Plague/War/Famine/Beasts
- ⇒ (8) So I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat on it was Death, and Hades followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth of the earth, to kill with sword, with hunger, with death, and by the beasts of the earth.
  - ◆ Death and Hades rode the pale horse
    - "Pale" is a reference to sickly
  - ◆ Kill by sword or battle
  - ◆ Kill with hunger or famine
  - ◆ Kill with death or plague
  - ◆ Kill with the beasts of the earth
    - In ancient times, people were targeted by animals
  - ◆ 1343[AD] or 1344[AD] the Black Plague or "The Great Pestilence" originated in the far east: China, India, Persia, Egypt and others have records of a "great pestilence."
    - Satan will cause more pestilence
      - ◇ Every 52[years]
      - ◇ Connected to the Aztec calendar
- ⇒ (9) When He opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of those who had been slain for the word of God and for the testimony which they held.
  - ◆ 5<sup>th</sup> seal broke/open
- ⇒ (10) And they cried with a loud voice, saying, "How long, O Lord, holy and true, until You judge and avenge our blood on those who dwell on the earth?"
- ⇒ (11) Then a white robe was given to each of them; and it was said to them that they should rest a little while longer, until both the number of their fellow servants and their brethren, who would be killed as they were, was completed.
  - ◆ Martyrs in heaven cry-out
    - Each given a white robe and told to wait, until their brethren arrive
- ⇒ (12) I looked when He opened the sixth seal, and behold, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became like blood.
  - ◆ 6<sup>th</sup> seal broke/open
    - After the visit by Our Lady of Guadalupe in 1531
      - ◇ The beginning of the 6<sup>th</sup> lot of 14 generations
  - ◆ Gigantic volcanic eruption in 1600
    - South America
      - ◇ Southern Peru
    - World climate affected

- ◇ Colder
- ◇ Dust in the air
- Recovery of nearby cities took more than 100 years
- ⇒ (13) And the stars of heaven fell to the earth, as a fig tree drops its late figs when it is shaken by a mighty wind.
  - ◆ Angels fall from heaven
    - Strong demons now “live” on earth
- ⇒ (14) Then the sky receded as a scroll when it is rolled up, and every mountain and island was moved out of its place.
  - ◆ Ash from the volcano darken the air
- ⇒ (15) And the kings of the earth, the great men, the rich men, the commanders, the mighty men, every slave and every free man, hid themselves in the caves and in the rocks of the mountains,
- ⇒ (16) and said to the mountains and rocks, “Fall on us and hide us from the face of Him who sits on the throne and from the wrath of the Lamb!
- ⇒ (17) For the great day of His wrath has come, and who is able to stand?”
  - ◆ Christianity grew quickly
    - Our Lady of Guadalupe was a catalyst
  - ◆ The people go to the cities
  - ◆ The people seek protection/help from the leaders (the “rocks”)

### ➤ Revelation Chapter 7

- ⇒ (1) After these things I saw four angels standing at the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, on the sea, or on any tree.
- ⇒ (2) Then I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God. And he cried with a loud voice to the four angels to whom it was granted to harm the earth and the sea,
- ⇒ (3) saying, “Do not harm the earth, the sea, or the trees till we have sealed the servants of our God on their foreheads.”
- ⇒ (4) And I heard the number of those who were sealed. One hundred and forty-four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel were sealed:
  - ◆ The term “seal” connects these events with the prior events in Chapter 6
- ⇒ (5) of the tribe of Judah twelve thousand were sealed;
  - ◆ of the tribe of Reuben twelve thousand were sealed;
  - ◆ of the tribe of Gad twelve thousand were sealed;
- ⇒ (6) of the tribe of Asher twelve thousand were sealed;
  - ◆ of the tribe of Naphtali twelve thousand were sealed;
  - ◆ of the tribe of Manasseh twelve thousand were sealed;
- ⇒ (7) of the tribe of Simeon twelve thousand were sealed;
  - ◆ of the tribe of Levi twelve thousand were sealed;
  - ◆ of the tribe of Issachar twelve thousand were sealed;
- ⇒ (8) of the tribe of Zebulun twelve thousand were sealed;
  - ◆ of the tribe of Joseph twelve thousand were sealed;
  - ◆ of the tribe of Benjamin twelve thousand were sealed.

- ⇒ (9) After these things I looked, and behold, a great multitude which no one could number, of all nations, tribes, peoples, and tongues, standing before the throne and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, with palm branches in their hands,
- ⇒ (10) and crying out with a loud voice, saying, “Salvation belongs to our God who sits on the throne, and to the Lamb!”
- ⇒ (11) All the angels stood around the throne and the elders and the four living creatures, and fell on their faces before the throne and worshiped God,
- ⇒ (12) saying: “Amen! Blessing and glory and wisdom,
  - ◆ Thanksgiving and honor and power and might,
  - ◆ Be to our God forever and ever.
  - ◆ Amen.”
- ⇒ (13) Then one of the elders answered, saying to me, “Who are these arrayed in white robes, and where did they come from?”
- ⇒ (14) And I said to him, “Sir, you know.”
  - ◆ So he said to me, “These are the ones who come out of the great tribulation, and washed their robes and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.
- ⇒ (15) Therefore they are before the throne of God, and serve Him day and night in His temple. And He who sits on the throne will dwell among them.
- ⇒ (16) They shall neither hunger anymore nor thirst anymore; the sun shall not strike them, nor any heat;
- ⇒ (17) for the Lamb who is in the midst of the throne will shepherd them and lead them to living fountains of waters. And God will wipe away every tear from their eyes.”
  - ◆ The Great Tribulation is within the time of the Six Seals
    - There are many battles, diseases, famines and other disasters during this time
    - WWII is unique, because that is when Beast #1 gained its footing/dominance

### ➤ Revelation Chapter 8

- ⇒ (1) When He opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven for about half an hour.
  - ◆ 7<sup>th</sup> seal is broke/open
    - In 1990’s
  - ◆ Approximately (½) hour of silence in heaven
  - ◆ Those who survived The Great Tribulation continue to praise God
  - ◆ Jesus said, during the visit to Conyers, GA, “Time is running out ... you’ve created laws apart from Me ... the clock continues to tick.” (February of 1994)
    - Full calculations and iterations are not shown
    - First, find the year summing to “616,” which is 2056
    - Second, utilize the 2<sup>nd</sup> coming date of August 2548
    - Third, have fun with Daniels “time and a season” and “time, 2-times and half-time”
    - Fourth, Calculate the time between 2056 and 1994’ish
    - Fifth, take into account the “throwing of the ashes”
    - Sixth, iterate
      - ◇ Errors in the iteration should still obtain reasonable results
      - ◇ The year 2051 came up for the year of the throwing of ashes
        - Due to the variables involved, this year is approximate
        - The month for the earthquake/s is likely September

- ◇ Note the sequence
  - An angel was given incense ... then ...
- ⇒ (2) And I saw the seven angels who stand before God, and to them were given seven trumpets.
- ⇒ (3) Then another angel, having a golden censer, came and stood at the altar. He was given much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all the saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne
- ⇒ (4) And the smoke of the incense, with the prayers of the saints, ascended before God from the angel's hand.
  - ◆ (Rev 5:8), The incense is the prayers of the saints
    - The smoke of the incense with the prayers of the saints
- ⇒ (5) Then the angel took the censer, filled it with fire from the altar, and threw it to the earth. And there were noises, thunderings, lightnings, and an earthquake.
  - ◆ The earthquake of 2051
    - The iteration to obtain this year was based on the description of the angel "taking the sensor and ..."
    - ◇ An approximate "dt" or time to perform the operation was estimated
    - ◇ Though the estimate is speculative, it will be within (+/-)5[y] and likely has an error of (+/-)1[y]
  - ◆ WWIII is close at hand
    - Beast #2 is about to destroy Beast #1
- ⇒ (6) So the seven angels who had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.
- ⇒ (7) The first angel sounded: And hail and fire followed, mingled with blood, and they were thrown to the earth. And a third of the trees were burned up, and all green grass was burned up.
  - ◆ 1<sup>st</sup> trumpet sounded
  - ◆ During WWIII, Six year war
- ⇒ (8) Then the second angel sounded: And something like a great mountain burning with fire was thrown into the sea, and a third of the sea became blood.
  - ◆ 2<sup>nd</sup> trumpet sounded
  - ◆ Meteor goes into the sea
- ⇒ (9) And a third of the living creatures in the sea died, and a third of the ships were destroyed.
  - ◆ High density of port cities in the Gulf of Mexico
  - ◆ High density of coral reefs around the Gulf of Mexico
- ⇒ (10) Then the third angel sounded: And a great star fell from heaven, burning like a torch, and it fell on a third of the rivers and on the springs of water.
  - ◆ 3<sup>rd</sup> trumpet sounded
  - ◆ A great angel (likely a prince) fell from heaven
    - Poisoning the waters
- ⇒ (11) The name of the star is Wormwood. A third of the waters became wormwood, and many men died from the water, because it was made bitter.
  - ◆ The fallen angel's symbolic name is Wormwood
    - Wormwood is a bitter angel
    - Wormwood poisons the waters

⇒ (12) Then the fourth angel sounded: And a third of the sun was struck, a third of the moon, and a third of the stars, so that a third of them were darkened. A third of the day did not shine, and likewise the night.

- ◆ 4<sup>th</sup> trumpet sounded
- ◆ A large event occurred
  - Atomic explosions
    - ◇ Since the “earth did not shake” and “earthquake” was not mentioned, a gigantic nuclear attack is highly likely
    - ◇ The United States, or more commonly referred to as America is defeated
      - **“America” is only one of many blasphemous names**
    - ◇ Volcano/s may be triggered
    - ◇ Earthquake/s may be triggered
- ◆ **The vine is trimmed**
  - A trimmed vine produces more fruit
- ◆ This event is tied to Daniel 2 and Rev 14
  - Rev 14:8, Beast #1 has fallen
    - ◇ Daniel 7:8 is relevant here
  - Rev 14:16, The earth is ripe and it was harvested

⇒ (13) And I looked, and I heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, “Woe, woe, woe to the inhabitants of the earth, because of the remaining blasts of the trumpet of the three angels who are about to sound!”

- ◆ A “break” in “time/s”
- ◆ 3 woes for the inhabitants of earth
  - Trumpet 5
    - ◇ Fallen angel of the bottomless pit
    - ◇ Commander of the army of locusts
  - Trumpet 6
    - ◇ 4 fallen angels at the Euphrates were let-loose
    - ◇ The German alliance army of 200 million advances
  - Trumpet 7
    - ◇ All is complete
    - ◇ Announcing the 2<sup>nd</sup> Coming
      - This is a woe to the inhabitants of earth
    - ◇ This trumpet is a joy for those in heaven

### ➤ Revelation Chapter 9

⇒ (1) And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

- ◆ Another angel thrown out of heaven
- ◆ Opens the “bottomless pit”

⇒ (2) And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

- ◆ Volcanic eruption
  - The bottomless pit is opened



- ⇒ (3) And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.
  - ◆ Out of the pit, an army of locusts
    - Locusts with the power of scorpions
- ⇒ (4) And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.
  - ◆ Army of locusts harm those without the seal of God
- ⇒ (5) And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.
  - ◆ Locusts torment those without the seal
    - 5 months
    - Torment of a scorpion's sting
      - ◇ Intense pain
      - ◇ Numbness and tingling
- ⇒ (6) And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.
  - ◆ The pain of the sting is great
    - Those stung, wish for death
- ⇒ (7) And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men.
  - ◆ Locusts looked like horses, prepared for battle
    - An armored vehicle
  - ◆ Crowns like-gold
    - Leaders
- ⇒ (8) And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the teeth of lions.
  - ◆ Long hair of glory
  - ◆ Teeth of domination
- ⇒ (9) And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle.
  - ◆ Strong bodies
  - ◆ Many are let-loose
- ⇒ (10) And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months.
  - ◆ The tails held their venomous stings
    - Striking without warning
- ⇒ (11) And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon.
  - ◆ Angel of the bottomless pit is named Apollyon (Greek)
  - ◆ Angel of the bottomless pit is named Abaddon (Hebrew)
    - $\text{Sum}_1 = 713$ 
      - ◇ Prime factors are 23, 31
        - 23 is the same as  $\text{Sum}_2$  of Emmanuel
        - Nero lived 31 years

- Psalm 23, The Lord is My Shepherd
  - ⊙ Psalm protects one against evil
- Psalm 31, Into Your Hands I Commit My Spirit
  - ⊙ Psalm protects one against evil
- ◇ Psalms 23 and 31 are called upon for protection/relief/peace from angels/demons such as Abaddon
- ⇒ (12) One woe is past; and, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.
- ⇒ (13) And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,
- ⇒ (14) Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.
- ⇒ (15) And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.
  - ◆ Predetermined date for release
    - After the defeat of China/Korea
      - ◇ April of 2542
    - December of 2544
- ⇒ (16) And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them.
  - ◆ Command from God, “let loose the army”
    - 200-million-man army
- ⇒ (17) And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.
  - ◆ Breastplates of
    - Fiery red
    - Jacinth or dark blue sapphire
    - Brimstone or yellow sulfur
  - ◆ Head of lion
    - Mouths issued forth fire, smoke and brimstone
  - ◆ The country of Armenia
    - Flag of a fiery red, dark blue and sulfur yellow
  - ◆ The army travels thru Armenia as the king of the beasts
- ⇒ (18) By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.
  - ◆ Many battles
  - ◆ Plagues of fire, smoke and brimstone
    - Killed (1/3)<sup>rd</sup> of men
- ⇒ (19) For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.
  - ◆ A large army moves as a serpent
    - Their tail is as deadly as their head
- ⇒ (20) And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

⇒ (21) Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

◆ At the end of days

- 2548
- Those left alive are murders, thieves and other perversions

### ➤ **Revelation Chapter 10**

⇒ (1) And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:

◆ High ranking angel

- Rainbow over his head
- Face liked to the sun
- Feet of fire

⇒ (2) And he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea, and his left foot on the earth,

◆ Command-effect over all the earth

- Right foot on the sea
- Left foot on the earth

⇒ (3) And cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roareth: and when he had cried, seven thunders uttered their voices.

◆ Angel with voice of a lion

- Ushed forth a cry
  - ◇ 7 thunders uttered their voices

⇒ (4) And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

◆ Told by a voice

- Do not write the things the 7-thunders uttered

⇒ (5) And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven,

⇒ (6) And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer:

◆ No more delay

- End of time/s for this earth

⇒ (7) But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

◆ When the 7<sup>th</sup> angel sounds

- The mystery of God shall be finished
  - ◇ The end of “time, 2-time and half-time”
- The 7<sup>th</sup> trumpet
  - ◇ A command is given at the “sounding” of each trumpet

⇒ (8) And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

⇒ (9) And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.

◆ Eating the book

- Taste is sweet as honey

◇ Eating honey because it tastes good

→ It is not a sin to eat, it is what we do

⊙ It is not a sin to have a thought pop-into the mind, it is what we do with that thought

- In the belly, it is bitter

◇ Medicine is/was often sweet in the mouth, but made the tummy grumble

⇒ (10) And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.

⇒ (11) And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

➤ **Revelation Chapter 11**

⇒ (1) And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

◆ Before building a structure, one measures a plot

- Making sure it is ready

⇒ (2) But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

◆ Gentiles are “unbelievers”

- Jerusalem shall be “tread under foot” for 42[months]

◇ 3.5[year]

⇒ (3) And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

◆ Two prophetic “witnesses”

- 1260[days]

◇ 42[months] (w/30[day-month])

◇ 3.5[year]

- Poor, meek

⇒ (4) These are the two olive trees, and the two standing before the God of the earth.

◆ Messengers of God

- 2 Olive Trees

◇ Anointed

- 2 Lampstands or candlesticks

◇ (Rev 1:20) Churches

⇒ (5) And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.

◆ The 2-witnesses have the power to kill with their words

- Their enemies will be killed by their words

⇒ (6) These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

- ◆ No rain, during the prophecy
- ◆ The 2-witnesses power
  - Kill by the word of their mouth/s
  - Turn the waters to blood
    - ◇ Kill that which is in the water
  - Issue forth plagues, on command/will
- ⇒ (7) And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.
  - ◆ The beast, Satan, kills them
    - After the 1260[days]
- ⇒ (8) And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.
  - ◆ Our Lord was crucified at Calgary
    - Now a suburb of Jerusalem
      - ◇ Called by Josephus the New City was a suburb of Jerusalem
    - The new city, Bezetha
- ⇒ (9) And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.
- ⇒ (10) And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.
  - ◆ After their death, the people rejoiced
    - Sending gifts to one-another
- ⇒ (11) And after three days and an half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.
  - ◆ 3.5[days] after their death
    - The Spirit of life from God entered into them
      - ◇ They stood
      - ◇ Great fear fell upon those who saw them stand
- ⇒ (12) And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them.
  - ◆ Voice called to them
    - The two-witnesses ascended into heaven (in a cloud)
      - ◇ Their enemies watched
- ⇒ (13) And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.
  - ◆ In the hour of ascension
    - Great earthquake
      - ◇ (1/10)<sup>th</sup> of the city fell
      - ◇ 7,000 men were killed
        - The remnant feared God
        - The remaining gave glory to God of heaven
- ⇒ (14) The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.
  - ◆ The 6<sup>th</sup> trumpet has already sounded

- 7<sup>th</sup> trumpet has yet to sound
- ⇒ (15) And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.
  - ◆ 7<sup>th</sup> trumpet sounded
    - The world is now the kingdom of our Lord, Jesus Christ
      - ◇ Jesus Christ will reign forever/eternity
  - ◆ This is the end of “half-time”
    - Of “time, 2-time/s and half-time”
    - It is also the end of “time and a season”
  - ◆ August of 2548[AD]
- ⇒ (16) And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God,
- ⇒ (17) Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned.
  - ◆ The 24 elders give thanks that God took the reign of power
- ⇒ (18) And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth.
  - ◆ The nations of the earth were angry, for the wrath of God has come
  - ◆ The time has come to judge the dead
  - ◆ The time has come to reward your servants
    - Prophets
    - Saints
  - ◆ The time has come to destroy those who destroy/defile/corrupt
- ⇒ (19) And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail.
  - ◆ Temple of God opened in heaven
    - Ark of covenant was inside
  - ◆ Peals of lightning and thunder
  - ◆ Earthquake
  - ◆ Great hail

## ➤ Revelation Chapter 12

- ⇒ (1) And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:
  - ◆ The bride of Jesus, Jerusalem is the woman
  - ◆ 12 stars are the 12 angels of the 12 tribes of Israel
- ⇒ (2) And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.
  - ◆ The suburb of Jerusalem, Bethlehem, begat Jesus
    - 2[BC]
- ⇒ (3) And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.



- ◆ Dragon or beast
  - ◆ Red or war
  - ◆ 7 heads or 7 nations
    - 7 crowns or 7 leaders
  - ◆ 10 horns or 10 kings
- ⇒ (4) And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.
- ◆ (1/3)<sup>rd</sup> of the stars fell from heaven
    - Angels of the beast followed him to earth
      - ◇ Daniel 10:13, But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia.
        - (Daniel 10) Only the angel-prince Michael supported God
        - (Daniel 10) Angels and demons were fighting in 539[BC]
  - ◆ The dragon was ready to devour the child
    - King Herod was diseased and merciless
- ⇒ (5) And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.
- ◆ Jesus was born, 2[BC]
  - ◆ Jesus died, resurrected and ascended into heaven 30[BC]
- ⇒ (6) And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.
- ◆ The woman fled into the wilderness
    - A place prepared by God
  - ◆ 1260[days] or 3.5[years]
    - This completes the 70-week prophecy from Daniel 9
    - 33[AD]
- ⇒ (7) And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,
- ◆ Some time passed and the dragon and demons fought to get back into heaven
    - After 33[AD]
      - ◇ Likely after the death of Nero 68[AD]
- ⇒ (8) And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.
- ◆ The dragon failed to get into heaven
- ⇒ (9) And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.
- ◆ The dragon, the Devil, Satan was cast down to earth
  - ◆ The Devil's minions were cast out with him
  - ◆ At this point it is relevant to note that Mother Mary is "Queen of Heaven"
    - God has made her part of the Seven Spirits of God
      - ◇ Thus, Satan and many who follow him are forced out of heaven
        - Not all of Satan's followers are thrown-down/out at this time

- Only a pure/clean woman can hold the key position, creating the Seven Spirits of God
- ⇒ (10) And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.
- ◆ Relief in heaven, for Satan and his supporters were thrown-out
    - And they will not return
    - They were soundly defeated
- ⇒ (11) And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.
- ◆ Victory came because of the sacrifices of Jesus
    - Love for His children was the key to his victory
      - ◇ The Passion of Jesus was indeed a deep Passion
        - Since 3 are 1, all Three went thru the Passion perfectly
          - ⊙ As did Mother Mary as she watched her Son die
    - Love which Satan and his minions do not understand
- ⇒ (12) Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.
- ◆ Devil is cast into prison for 1000 years
    - When he gets out, he will let loose his wrath
      - ◇ He is out of the bottomless pit prior to the first seal
- ⇒ (13) And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child.
- ⇒ (14) And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.
- ◆ “Time + 2-Time + (½)Time”
    - The new bride, Jerusalem, is nourished while Satan corrupts the earth
    - Satan begins his corruption of earth at the beginning of 3.5-Times
      - ◇ 1160[AD] is a very good candidate for the beginning of “Time”
    - Mimics Daniel 12:7
- ⇒ (15) And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.
- ◆ Satan sends his 200-million-man army against Jerusalem
    - Likely prior to 2544[AD]
- ⇒ (16) And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.
- ◆ The army is defeated
- ⇒ (17) And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.
- ◆ Satan sets-up the abomination of desolation (Daniel 11)
    - June of 2548[AD]

### ➤ Revelation Chapter 13

⇒ (1) And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

- ◆ A nation surrounded by water
- ◆ 7 heads or 7 nations
  - 10 horns or 10 kings
  - 10 crowns, 10 kings
- ◆ A name of blasphemy, “America”

⇒ (2) And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

- ◆ Daniel 7 imagery
- ◆ See **Beast #1**:

⇒ (3) And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.

- ◆ Japan has a king
- ◆ Japan has a ruling parliament
- ◆ Japan unconditionally surrendered to the US, after the US dropped the 2<sup>nd</sup> atomic bomb
  - 1945[AD]

⇒ (4) And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

- ◆ Countries all over the world give glory to the USA

⇒ (5) And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months.

- ◆ After some months of recuperation, the USA was unchallenged
  - Until the USSR obtained the atomic bomb 42 months later
    - ◇ This allows about 6 months for the US to recuperate after WWII

⇒ (6) And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

- ◆ The USA spoke arrogantly
- ◆ The USA projected a lot of pride

⇒ (7) And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

- ◆ The USA killed prophets of God
- ◆ The USA lives with power over all nations

⇒ (8) And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

- ◆ Those who worship the USA do not have their names in the Book of Life

⇒ (9) If any man have an ear, let him hear.

- ◆ Only those who live, who have life, will hear this message

⇒ (10) He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

- ◆ The USA holds nations, countries, peoples to their bidding

- ◆ The USA kills at will
  - Thus, they must die by the sword
- ◆ The patience and faith of the saints shall over come
- ⇒ (11) And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.
  - ◆ Beast #2, comes after Beast #1
  - ◆ Kingdome #5
  - ◆ Derived from the earth, surrounded by land
- ⇒ (12) And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.
  - ◆ Beast #2 defeats Beast #1
    - China/Korea defeat the USA
      - ◇ 2062[AD]
  - ◆ The cheap labor of China generated wealth and luxuries
    - The opulent lifestyle of the United States was/is envied throughout the world
- ⇒ (13) And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,
  - ◆ Nuclear missiles
- ⇒ (14) And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.
  - ◆ China/Korea get some things up-and-running in a destroyed the US
    - China/Korea breathe life back into the workforce within the US
- ⇒ (15) And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.
  - ◆ China/Korea breathe life into poor copy of the US
    - A new authority in the country of the destroyed US
      - ◇ The new authority tells the people to forget about the United States (US)
- ⇒ (16) And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:
  - ◆ China/Korea issue forth edict/s
    - Communistic world government/s led by China/Korea
- ⇒ (17) And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.
  - ◆ China/Korea required all trade be done with their currency or like-perversion/blaspheme
- ⇒ (18) Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.
  - ◆ 616<sup>(21)</sup> is the number of the beast
    - See Satanic Trinity
    - The early documentation and the calculated “Sum/s” show that the number of the beast is 616

## ➤ Revelation Chapter 14

- ⇒ (1) And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads.
- ◆ 144,000 of the Lamb
    - The Father's name written on their foreheads
- ⇒ (2) And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps:
- ⇒ (3) And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.
- ◆ The 144,000 sung praise and glory
    - In front of the throne
      - ◇ The 4 beasts, living creatures
      - ◇ The 24 elders
    - No one could learn that song but the 144,000
      - ◇ Who redeemed on earth
- ⇒ (4) These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the first-fruits unto God and to the Lamb.
- ◆ The 144,000
    - Male virgins
    - Follow the Lamb, wherever He goes
    - The first of the fruits unto God and the Lamb
- ⇒ (5) And in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault before the throne of God.
- ◆ They cannot steal, speak lies of cunning/betrayal
  - ◆ They are without fault, before God
- ⇒ (6) And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,
- ◆ An angel carries the “everlasting gospel”
    - The gospel that is preached to all that dwell upon the earth
- ⇒ (7) Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.
- ◆ The flying angel, in the midst of heaven
    - “Fear God, and give glory to him;
      - ◇ for the hour of his judgment is come:
        - “hour” (as referenced here) is not specific to the timeline
      - ◇ Worship Him that made heaven
      - ◇ Worship Him that made earth
      - ◇ Worship Him that made the sea
      - ◇ Worship Him that made waters”
- ⇒ (8) And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

- ◆ Another angle, following the one holding the gospel
  - “Babylon is fallen...”
    - ◇ Reference A) Reading Revelation literally: The actual city of Babylon fell because an army used the Euphrates River in 539[BC]
    - ◇ Reference B) End-time, Symbolic: Babylon, or America, whose harlot is the Statue of Liberty falls in 2062[AD]
- ⇒ (9) And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,
- ⇒ (10) The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:
  - ◆ Third angel, following the 2<sup>nd</sup>, saying
    - Those who lament the destruction of America and receive the mark of the beast
      - ◇ Shall drink the wine of the wrath of God
        - A future action
      - ◇ A “cup” of His indignation
        - (Rev 16:19), After the bowls are poured-out, God pours a “... cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.”
        - 2548[AD]
- ⇒ (11) And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.
  - ◆ Those that worship the beast and receive its mark shall burn forever
- ⇒ (12) Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.
  - ◆ The saints throughout the ages are before God
- ⇒ (13) And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.
  - ◆ Jesus has come, blessed are those who die
    - They may rest from their labours
    - Their works will follow them
      - ◇ The Word spoken by Jesus will show the-self
- ⇒ (14) And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.
  - ◆ At the destruction of Babylon
    - At the destruction of America, the US
    - The powerful angel readies Himself with a sharp sickle
- ⇒ (15) And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe.
- ⇒ (16) And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.
  - ◆ The powerful angel takes-up the living souls
    - 2062[AD]
    - Trimming of the vine produces much fruit

- ⇒ (17) And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.
  - ◆ 4<sup>th</sup> angel, with a sharp sickle
- ⇒ (18) And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.
  - ◆ 5<sup>th</sup> angel with the power over fire
    - Said to the 4<sup>th</sup> angel, “gather the clusters of the vine...”
      - ◇ Gathers the fruit
- ⇒ (19) And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great winepress of the wrath of God.
  - ◆ The vine was pruned by the 4<sup>th</sup> angel
    - 2062[AD]
- ⇒ (20) And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.
  - ◆ Many died

### ➤ Revelation Chapter 15

- ⇒ (1) And I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God.
  - ◆ 7 last plagues
- ⇒ (2) And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.
- ⇒ (3) And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints.
- ⇒ (4) Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.
- ⇒ (5) And after that I looked, and, behold, the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened:
- ⇒ (6) And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.
- ⇒ (7) And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever.
  - ◆ 7 last plagues or 7 vials or 7 bowls
    - Filled-up with the wrath of God
      - ◇ Who shall not fear God, for His judgments are made manifest
- ⇒ (8) And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.
  - ◆ Temple filled with smoke
    - Incense with the prayers of the saints
  - ◆ No man was able to enter the temple
    - Until the 7 plagues were completed



## ➤ Revelation Chapter 16

- ⇒ (1) And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.
- ◆ The vials or bowls of the wrath of God
    - Connecting this to chapter 15
- ⇒ (2) And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image.
- ◆ 1<sup>st</sup> bowl/vial fell on perverted men
    - All those of/by/for Satan receive noisome and grievous sore
- ⇒ (3) And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became as the blood of a dead man: and every living soul died in the sea.
- ◆ 2<sup>nd</sup> bowl/vial was poured upon the sea
    - Living things in the sea died
- ⇒ (4) And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood.
- ◆ 3<sup>rd</sup> bowl/vial was poured onto the waters/rivers/fountains
  - ◆ Living things in the waters died
- ⇒ (5) And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus.
- ⇒ (6) For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.
- ⇒ (7) And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous are thy judgments.
- ⇒ (8) And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.
- ◆ 4<sup>th</sup> bowl/vial was poured onto the sun
  - ◆ Intense heat upon the earth
    - Possibly famine and drought
- ⇒ (9) And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not to give him glory.
- ◆ The perverted man still does not repent
    - Just as the people Moses led out of Egypt, so too these men do not repent
- ⇒ (10) And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,
- ◆ 5<sup>th</sup> bowl/vial poured onto the seat of the beast
    - Satan's kingdom was full of darkness
      - ◇ Satan's throne is in Germany and from Germany the dark-one will rise
    - After 2544[AD]
- ⇒ (11) And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.
- ◆ Rather than repent, those of Satan blasphemed God
- ⇒ (12) And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.
- ◆ 6<sup>th</sup> bowl/vial poured on the Euphrates River
    - Drying-up the river,

- ◇ Recall, the attacking army of Babylon in 539[BC] blocked the Euphrates to gain access to the city
  - After 2544[AD]
- ⇒ (13) And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.
  - ◆ Satanic trinity spews forth 3 unclean spirits, like frogs (pestilence)
    - Dragon is Satan
    - Beast is Satan's helper
    - False prophet is Satan's helper
- ⇒ (14) For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.
  - ◆ The unclean spirits of the devil go forth to gather the army of Armageddon
- ⇒ (15) Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.
  - ◆ Death to those who are not prepared to see God
- ⇒ (16) And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.
- ⇒ (17) And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done.
  - ◆ 7<sup>th</sup> bowl/vial poured "into the air"
    - A great voice from the throne saying "It is done."
  - ◆ Near August 2548
- ⇒ (18) And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.
  - ◆ The whole earth was shaken
    - Those remaining on earth were shaken
- ⇒ (19) And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.
  - ◆ All major city fell, in all nations
  - ◆ God remembers Babylon
    - God pours the cup, filled with the fierceness of His wrath, onto Babylon
      - ◇ Onto what was (is) America
        - That which Beast #2 breathed life-into
- ⇒ (20) And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.
  - ◆ The Great Earthquake stopped
- ⇒ (21) And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.
  - ◆ Hail from heaven
    - 75[Lb] or 34[kg]
    - 8[in] or 200[mm] spherical diameter
    - Reaching a terminal velocity of 34[m/s]
    - Impacting with the energy of 20.3[kJ] or 19.2[BTU]
      - ◇ Imagine looking at (x200) – 100[W] lightbulbs

- ◆ Rather than repent, man continued to blaspheme God
  - Note, the 7<sup>th</sup> trumpet has not sounded

➤ **Revelation Chapter 17**

⇒ (1) And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters:

- ◆ The angel that had the 7 bowls/vials shows John Babylon's judgment
  - The "great whore" that "sitteth upon many waters"
  - United States of America
    - ◇ Has many waters
      - East coast is the Atlantic Ocean
      - West coast is the Pacific Ocean
      - Its country strewn with rivers and lakes
        - ⊙ Minnesota's motto: Land of 10,000 lakes
    - ◇ The whore is symbolic of Lady Liberty
      - Standing on a man-built island
      - Surrounded by water

⇒ (2) With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

- ◆ The temptations of wealth are too much for many
- ◆ The US consumption rate is the highest (per capita)
  - Making many wealthy
- ◆ The perversions ensue

⇒ (3) So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

- ◆ See Beast #1:

⇒ (4) And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:

- ◆ Signs/Symbols of the perversion/s of America

⇒ (5) And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

- ◆ The US is responsible for the perversion of man
  - During this time/period

⇒ (6) And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.

- ◆ So great were the perversions, even John was tempted

⇒ (7) And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

⇒ (8) The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

- ◆ The beast of the waters shall ascend out of the bottomless pit
  - The name of the beast is not written in the book of life

- Those living on the earth shall marvel at the beast that rises out of the water
- ⇒ (9) And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.
- ◆ 7-heads, 7-mountains, 7-hills (translation dependent)
    - 7 nations
    - G7 summit was created by the US in the 1970's
      - ◇ The US leads all such panels/summits
        - Note that that Jesus visited Dozule, France in the early 1970's
- ⇒ (10) And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.
- ◆ There are 7 leaders of the 7 nations
    - 5 nations have fallen
      - ◇ Spain (fallen)
      - ◇ France (fallen)
      - ◇ Germany (fallen)
      - ◇ Japan (fallen)
      - ◇ United Kingdom (fallen)
        - Italy (still-is)
        - ⊙ United States of America (yet-to-come)
- ⇒ (11) And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.
- ◆ The beast of the waters is currently in the bottomless pit
  - ◆ The beast of the waters is of the 7
  - ◆ The beast of the waters will go to perdition at the end of days
- ⇒ (12) And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.
- ◆ 1[hr] in heaven is about 115[years on earth]
    - Subtracting 115[years] from the year 2056 yields the year 1941
      - ◇ United States of America got into WWII in 1941
      - ◇ After WWII, the world praised United States of America
        - Leaders marveled at the power of United States of America
        - Leaders could not believe how wealthy it is/was
  - ◆ 10 horns
    - 7 leaders of nations
      - ◇ Spain, France, Germany, Japan, England, Italy and the USA
    - 3 kingships, monarchies, within the 7
      - ◇ England, Spain and Japan
        - Japan “died” at the end of WWII
- ⇒ (13) These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.
- ◆ The 7-nations work as “one” with United States as the leader
- ⇒ (14) These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.
- ◆ At the end of WWII, the US did as it wished
    - 42[months] of dominance given by God (Rev 13:5)

- Killed many, prophets among them
- ⇒ (15) And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.
  - ◆ The US is known as “the melting pot of the world”
    - People from all nations flock to United States
- ⇒ (16) And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.
  - ◆ The leaders of the nations shall “hate America”
    - In the 1980 a new voice rose from the congressional floor of the US
      - ◇ “It is America’s fault”
      - ◇ Hate towards the USA is prevalent
        - Throughout the world
        - Within United States
      - ◇ Elected officials of the United States praise communism
        - US government offices support communistic ideals
        - US House and Senate representative openly praised communistic ideals
      - ◇ 95[%] of the USA’s media supports communistic ideals
        - They viscerally hate ideals contrary to their own
        - Disseminating false information on a regular basis, to push their agenda
        - Espousing a vehement hatred to all others
    - The President of the USA, in 2056/2062[AD]
      - ◇ Will hate the United States
        - It is worth noting once again the warning by Saint Peter
          - ⊙ See year 430[BC]
- ⇒ (17) For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.
  - ◆ As God put in the heart of the pharaoh, during the Exodus, so too the perverted man
- ⇒ (18) And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.
  - ◆ America’s “city” is New York
    - The “City” of cities
    - The city of dreams
    - All leaders go to see this great city
    - Where the Statue of Liberty, the harlot resides
  - ◆ There are many blasphemous names within the US
  - ◆ Prior to 2056[AD]

### ➤ Revelation Chapter 18

- ⇒ (1) And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory.
- ⇒ (2) And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.
  - ◆ Literal reading, 539[BC] refers to when the army blocked the Euphrates
  - ◆ America has fallen is the actual reading

- It fell because it became the dwelling
  - ◇ For all devils
  - ◇ For foul spirits
  - ◇ For unclean and hateful bird
    - Bird is a reference to man
- ◆ 2062[AD]
- ⇒ (3) For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.
  - ◆ All nations took part in America's wealth and opulence
- ⇒ (4) And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.
  - ◆ The sharp sickle is thrust into the earth
- ⇒ (5) And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.
  - ◆ The deserving are harvested (Rev 14:15/16)
- ⇒ (6) Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double.
  - ◆ Those who remain will be "rewarded"
- ⇒ (7) How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.
  - ◆ The US feels it will see no sorrow
    - The US sees itself as being supreme
- ⇒ (8) Therefore, shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.
  - ◆ America's death will come in 1-day
- ⇒ (9) And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning,
  - ◆ Leaders of the world will lament the loss of the US
    - The lament the loss of wealth among other perversions
- ⇒ (10) Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come.
  - ◆ A nuclear strike is likely to occur within an hour
    - If not, America's missile defense system may reduce the destruction done
- ⇒ (11) And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more:
  - ◆ Merchants bewail the loss of wealth
- ⇒ (12) The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,
- ⇒ (13) And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and souls of men.
- ⇒ (14) And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all.

- ⇒ (15) The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing,
- ⇒ (16) And saying, Alas, alas, that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!
- ⇒ (17) For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off,
- ⇒ (18) And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What city is like unto this great city!
  - ◆ So massive was the international trade, ship captains lament the loss of the US
    - A literal reading:
      - ◇ The actual city of Babylon did not have such trade with captains of the sea
      - ◇ Nor did Rome/Italy
- ⇒ (19) And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas, that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate.
- ⇒ (20) Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.
- ⇒ (21) And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.
  - ◆ The US will not ‘rise out of the ashes’
  - ◆ The US will be totally, utterly destroyed
- ⇒ (22) And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;
  - ◆ After the total/complete destruction of United States
    - No more manufacturing
      - ◇ No more artistic endeavors
      - Nevermore...
- ⇒ (23) And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived.
- ⇒ (24) And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.
  - ◆ Absolute end of United States
    - Though “life is allowed as an image” (Rev 13:14/15)
    - 2062[AD]

### ➤ Revelation Chapter 19

- ⇒ (1) And after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God:
- ⇒ (2) For true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.
  - ◆ 2062[AD]
- ⇒ (3) And again they said, Alleluia. And her smoke rose up for ever and ever.



- ⇒ (4) And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia.
- ⇒ (5) And a voice came out of the throne, saying, Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.
- ⇒ (6) And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.
- ⇒ (7) Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.
  - ◆ (Rev 12:14) "... a time, and times, and half a time, ...."
  - ◆ Prior to 2548[AD]
- ⇒ (8) And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.
- ⇒ (9) And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God.
- ⇒ (10) And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.
- ⇒ (11) And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.
- ⇒ (12) His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.
  - ◆ Jesus upon a horse of white
    - Heavenly horse
- ⇒ (13) And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.
- ⇒ (14) And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.
  - ◆ 144,000 man army (Rev 14:1-5)
- ⇒ (15) And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.
- ⇒ (16) And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.
- ⇒ (17) And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;
  - ◆ 200-million-man army is ready for battle
    - To be defeated by the 144,000
      - ◇ Ratio is about 1,400 : 1
  - ◆ Near 2548[AD]
- ⇒ (18) That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.
- ⇒ (19) And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

- ⇒ (20) And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.
  - ◆ After defeat 2 of the Satanic Trio are thrown into perdition
    - The beast of the waters
    - The False Prophet
- ⇒ (21) And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.
  - ◆ The 200-million-man army is defeated
  - ◆ August 2548[AD]

### ➤ **Revelation Chapter 20**

- ⇒ (1) And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.
- ⇒ (2) And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,
  - ◆ After 68[AD]
- ⇒ (3) And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.
  - ◆ Released near 1100[AD]
- ⇒ (4) And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.
- ⇒ (5) But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.
  - ◆ 1<sup>st</sup> resurrection occurs around 1100[AD]
    - Near the opening of the 7-seals
- ⇒ (6) Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.
  - ◆ Blessed are those who are alive in heaven
    - Blessed are those who reign, with God, in heaven during those 1,000[years]
- ⇒ (7) And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,
  - ◆ About 1100[AD]
    - Prior to the 1<sup>st</sup> seal
- ⇒ (8) And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.
  - ◆ The 200-million-man army comprises of those from Gog and Magog
  - ◆ By the year 2548[AD], those from Gog and Magog shall be very, very numerous

- ⇒ (9) And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.
  - ◆ The massive army went to Jerusalem
  - ◆ They killed the 2-witnesses, among others
- ⇒ (10) And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.
  - ◆ The devil, Satan, sets-up the abomination
  - ◆ Satan is thrown into perdition near August 5<sup>th</sup>, 2548[AD]
    - Lamenting the loss of heaven
      - ◇ For heaven is peace and joy
        - Even those who do not understand love, understand joy
- ⇒ (11) And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.
- ⇒ (12) And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.
- ⇒ (13) And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.
- ⇒ (14) And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.
- ⇒ (15) And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

## ➤ Revelation Chapter 21

- ⇒ (1) And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.
  - ◆ August of 2548[AD]
- ⇒ (2) And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.
  - ◆ Bride, adorned for her husband (Rev 12:1)
    - Woman adorned for her husband
    - Jerusalem adorned for Jesus
- ⇒ (3) And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.
  - ◆ God now lives in the New Jerusalem
- ⇒ (4) And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.
- ⇒ (5) And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.
- ⇒ (6) And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.
  - ◆ The water of Life is the blood of Jesus
- ⇒ (7) He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.
  - ◆ Those friends of God shall inherit peace and joy

- With the Love of God
- ⇒ (8) But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.
- ◆ Those not friends of God shall take part in the 2<sup>nd</sup> death
- ⇒ (9) And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.
- ⇒ (10) And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,
- ⇒ (11) Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;
- ◆ Holy vision of a crystal-clear light
    - Light without refraction, without a light-spectrum
- ⇒ (12) And had a wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel:
- ⇒ (13) On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.
- ◆ 12 gates
- ⇒ (14) And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.
- ◆ 12 foundation stones
    - For the 12 apostles, who laid the foundation for The Way, for The Church
- ⇒ (15) And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.
- ⇒ (16) And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.
- ◆ 1,500[miles] or 2,400[km] in length
  - ◆ 1,500[miles] or 2,400[km] in width
- ⇒ (17) And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.
- ◆ 216[ft] or 65[m]
- ⇒ (18) And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.
- ⇒ (19) And the foundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;
- ⇒ (20) The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolite; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.
- ⇒ (21) And the twelve gates were twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass.
- ⇒ (22) And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.

- ⇒ (23) And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.
- ⇒ (24) And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.
  - ◆ The earth was full of murders, thieves and the like, now they bring tribute to God
- ⇒ (25) And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there.
- ⇒ (26) And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.
- ⇒ (27) And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.
  - ◆ Only friends of God will enter the city

## ➤ Revelation Chapter 22

- ⇒ (1) And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.
  - ◆ The water of life is likely the blood of Jesus
- ⇒ (2) In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.
  - ◆ The 2<sup>nd</sup>-half nations will arise
  - ◆ The fruit will “heal” the nations
- ⇒ (3) And there shall be no more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him:
- ⇒ (4) And they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their foreheads.
- ⇒ (5) And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever.
- ⇒ (6) And he said unto me, These sayings are faithful and true: and the Lord God of the holy prophets sent his angel to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly be done.
- ⇒ (7) Behold, I come quickly: blessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.
  - ◆ In the year 95[AD] there are about 21[hrs] in heave remaining, in heaven
    - In the year 2020[AD] there are about 4.6[hrs] remaining, in heaven
- ⇒ (8) And I John saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.
- ⇒ (9) Then saith he unto me, See thou do it not: for I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.
- ⇒ (10) And he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: for the time is at hand.
- ⇒ (11) He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.
- ⇒ (12) And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be.
- ⇒ (13) I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.
- ⇒ (14) Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.
  - ◆ Those who keep His commandments are his friends

- Those who keep his commandments may enter the city
  - ◊ Those who keep his commandments have access to the tree of life
- ⇒ (15) For without are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.
- ⇒ (16) I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.
- ⇒ (17) And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.
- ⇒ (18) For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book:
- ⇒ (19) And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.
- ⇒ (20) He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.
- ⇒ (21) The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen. {THE END.}

The victory over the beast (Rev 15:2), and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name is achieved over about 4500[years]. The beast of beasts will be sent to perdition in August of 2548; where his two lieutenants will be waiting for him. The image of the beast (sitting atop the alter) will be destroyed; along with the marks of the beast, the kingdoms of the earth. From beginning to end, the victory over the number of his name is intertwined amongst the event/s. There are six seals of action, one of inaction, then there are six trumpets of action: Yielding, 616. A summation of the events and their results yield a victory that is complete/thorough.

## Rosary of Our Loving Mother:

Among the many reasons to recite the Holy Rosary is to help those in a firmament called Purgatory: For a soul in Purgatory may one day be raised into heaven. During the recitation of Our Lady's Rosary, one grows closer to God and insight can be gained. What follows are "some things to think-about."

- 1<sup>st</sup> **Joyful** Mystery: The Annunciation<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ "In the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God to a city of Galilee named Nazareth, to a virgin betrothed to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name was Mary" (Lk 1:26-27).
  - ⇒ The preparation for this date began about 2000[y] earlier
    - ◆ Abraham thru Moses
    - ◆ with Prophets
    - ◆ thru David and Babylon

- ⇒ The sheer/utter humility of God
  - ◆ Asking flesh for permission
  - ◆ God was brought lower than angels
  
- 2<sup>nd</sup> **Joyful** Mystery: The Visitation<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ Zechariah, a high priest, did not believe and was muted
    - ◆ The priest knew about Abraham and yet he doubted
      - Lack of faith among priests is prevalent
        - ◇ Satan infiltrates thru weakness
          - *The flesh is very weak*
            - ⊙ *Pray, pray, pray for the priests/bishops ...*
    - ◆ Nine months later, he wrote “John” and he regained his voice
  - ⇒ Joseph found out that Mary was pregnant
    - ◆ Had a dream and he accepted her
  
- 3<sup>rd</sup> **Joyful** Mystery: The Birth of Our Lord<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ January 20<sup>th</sup>, 2[BC]
    - ◆ Eclipse of Regulus, the King Maker, by the full moon at perigee
      - This event required planning prior to the creation of Regulus, 80[Light-year] away
      - This event required planning of the orbitals billions of years ago
        - ◇ The physics involved are complex and time-dependent
        - ◇ The moon is only a few hundred thousand miles from the earth
          - Light takes about 1.3[s] to travel to the moon
        - ◇ Regulus and the moon would likely gain and lose mass
        - ◇ The orbitals of Regulus, the sun and the earth change with time
    - ◆ To line-up the birth of Christ with this eclipse is a miracle in itself
  - ⇒ The future King of kings in a feeding trough for animals
  - ⇒ Heaven opens, singing praise and glory to God
  - ⇒ Angel/s visit nearby shepherds announcing His birth
  - ⇒ Three wisemen visit about a month later
    - ◆ Gold for Kingship
    - ◆ Frankincense for “Heavenly”
    - ◆ Myrrh for “Mortal”
  - ⇒ Dreams given by God
    - ◆ Sends the wisemen away from Herod
    - ◆ Sends the Holy Family to Egypt for about a year
      - Mother Mary’s 1<sup>st</sup> piercing of the heart
  
- 4<sup>th</sup> **Joyful** Mystery: The Presentation in the Temple<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ Simeon, the priest is joyful and tells Mary the destiny of Jesus
  - ⇒ Ann, a prophetess, (Luke 2:36) And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that looked for redemption in Jerusalem.
  - ⇒ Mother Mary’s 2<sup>nd</sup> piercing of the heart
    - ◆ An interesting side-note: Abraham did not run when asked to sacrifice his son, nor did Mary



- 5<sup>th</sup> **Joyful** Mystery: The finding of Jesus in the temple<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ At the age of 12, Jesus obtained his PhD with a three-day decertation
    - ◆ All of the scholars present were impressed and amazed at His understanding
      - Luke 2:47, And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers.
    - ◆ Jesus says to his mother, “**How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business?**”
      - Joseph and Mary did not understand what Jesus
    - ◆ No student ever gave a 3-day decertation to earn a PhD
  - ⇒ Mother Mary “anxious” to say the least
    - ◆ Mother Mary’s 3<sup>rd</sup> piercing of the heart
      - The thought of something happening to her child cause great agony

- 1<sup>st</sup> Mysteries of Light (**Enlighten** Mysteries): The Baptism in the Jordan<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ Prior to the baptism, Jesus sees the death of Joseph
  - ⇒ Just prior to the baptism, Jesus receives power from the Holy Spirit
    - ◆ John did not believe him worthy of baptizing Jesus
    - ◆ Jesus said, Matthew 3:15, ... **suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness.**
  - ⇒ Jesus is anointed Messiah; Prince of princes, King of kings
  - ⇒ God, the Father speaks to everyone “This is my beloved Son, with whom I am well-pleased.”
  - ⇒ Jesus then goes into the desert for 40[days]
    - ◆ Nothing to eat
    - ◆ Tested by the Devil
      - Temptation of food: Pleasure
      - Temptation of the high-place and the fall: Popularity
      - Temptation of rule of all He surveys: Power
    - ◆ Jesus said, Matthew 4:10, “**Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.**”
    - ◆ Jesus
      - Prayed
        - ◇ Why and/or for what
      - Fasted
        - ◇ Why and/or for what

- 2<sup>nd</sup> Mysteries of Light (**Enlighten** Mysteries): The wedding feast of Cana<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ It took over 2000[y] to get to this point in the mystery of God
  - ⇒ Jesus is now Messiah and He must complete His Fathers mission
    - ◆ Jesus must have known that Mary did not order enough wine
      - Jesus did not advise Mary to order more wine
      - Jesus was testing Mary

- ⇒ Jesus tells the servants to fill 6 **holy** vessels
  - The vessels held 20/30[gal] (75/115[l]) each
    - ◇ The body is clay
      - Thus, the vessels are “the body”
  - Jesus turns the holy-water into holy-wine
    - ◇ At the Last Supper, the blood of Jesus is made from wine
      - John 4:7, There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: **Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink.**
      - John 4:14, **But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.**
    - ◇ Thus, the holy-water, turned to holy-wine, is what becomes the blood of Jesus
      - At the Last Supper, the last miracle
  
- 3<sup>rd</sup> Mysteries of Light (**Enlighten** Mysteries): The proclamation of the kingdom of God<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ "The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand; repent, and believe in the gospel" (Mk 1:15).
  - ⇒ Otherwise known as The Sermon on the Mount, Matthew 5
    - ◆ Here to fulfill the law and the prophets
    - ◆ The Beatitudes
    - ◆ Anger and Reconciliation
      - Salt of the earth or have no flavor
    - ◆ If it is desired, it is so
      - Adultery, murder ...
      - Think-it, desire-it, then it has happened
        - ◇ If a plan for murder is willful/calculated, so too is the crime
        - ◇ If a man has lust for a woman, the sin thrives/lives
      - If one has no arms/hands and make the sign of the cross with belief/faith
        - ◇ So too, the power is bestowed
    - ◆ Divorce
    - ◆ Vows
    - ◆ Love Your Enemies
      - If they hit you, offer them the other cheek
      - Love thy neighbor
  - ⇒ Build upon the foundation of a rock
    - ◆ When the rain and wind come, the dwelling does not fall
    - ◆ Matthew 25:14/30, Be bountiful in the treasures of heaven: Love and faith. Flourish and grow, lest ye wither and die.
      - One must be without doubt
  
- 4<sup>th</sup> Mysteries of Light (**Enlighten** Mysteries): The Transfiguration<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ Jesus speaks with the law giver and the prophet
    - ◆ Moses is the giver of law (Hebrew)
    - ◆ Elias is the prophesier
  - ⇒ Jesus is about to change the way things are done

- ◆ He charged Peter, James and John not to speak of this event to anyone
- ⇒ Though unclear as to what has changed, the laws and prophesying were affected
  - ◆ The changes likely confined the movements of Satan
  - ◆ The changes are likely to take affect upon the resurrection of Jesus
    - Mark 9:9, And as they came down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead.
- 5<sup>th</sup> Mysteries of Light (**Enlighten** Mysteries): The institution of the Eucharist<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ Otherwise known as The Last Supper
  - ⇒ A) Mark 14:12, ... **Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him.**
    - ◆ *Who gives directions like that?*
  - ⇒ B) John 13:5, Jesus washes the feet of His disciples
    - ◆ Truly, the Good Shepard
      - The King of kings
  - ⇒ C) The conniving Judas acts innocent
    - ◆ *“who me...”*
      - Recall, Jesus washed his feet
  - ⇒ D) Jesus gives Judas “an out”
    - ◆ John 13:27, ... Jesus unto him, **That thou doest, do quickly.**
  - ⇒ E) The bread of Life was given freely: The body of Jesus
    - ◆ The Holy Eucharist is instituted
  - ⇒ F) The blood of salvation, the water of life was given freely: The blood of Jesus
    - ◆ The blood of Jesus
      - The FIRST mortal miracle of Jesus was turning water into wine
      - The LAST mortal miracle of Jesus was turning wine into His blood
- 1<sup>st</sup> **Sorrowful** Mystery: The agony in the Garden<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ The disciples prayed, but their eyes were heavy and the slept
    - ◆ Jesus woke them and they prayed
      - **“Pray, though your spirit is strong, the flesh is weak”**
      - **“Pray that you are not tempted”**
    - ◆ But their eyes were heavy and they slept
      - Jesus feels abandoned
        - ◇ *Of the four types of personalities, Jesus seems to be “a people person”*
  - ⇒ Jesus continued to pray
    - ◆ Jesus, the Son of the Father prays... and prays
    - ◆ The Father sends down an angel to pray with His Son
      - Great Love is shown
        - ◇ The Father for the pains of the Son
        - ◇ The Son for the Love of man

- From the Sacred Heart visitations that Jesus felt abandoned by his disciples, because they could not pray with Him for one hour
  - ◊ What Love He has for man
  - ◊ How many times will man fail Him
- ⇒ Judas comes with a platoon of soldiers and kisses Jesus
  - ◆ Judas sells-out for 30 pieces of silver
    - A princely sum for that time/day
    - **If Satan had control or wished to denote his individuality**
      - ◊ **Why not disprove the prophets and accept 29 pieces of silver?**
      - ◊ **Why not show his power by accepting 31 pieces of silver?**
      - ◊ **Indeed, Satan will unwittingly accomplish that which is written**
  - ◆ The kiss of betrayal and dishonor
    - A symbolic spit in the face
- ⇒ Peter slashes an ear off
  - ◆ Jesus promptly tells him to drop his sword
- 2<sup>nd</sup> **Sorrowful** Mystery: The scourging at the pillar<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ Prior to the crowning of the thorns
    - ◆ Jesus was pummeled
    - ◆ Jesus was spit upon and in the face
    - ◆ Jesus was shown no mercy
  - ⇒ From the True Letter from Jesus, the Crowning of the Thorns came at noon, prior to the flogging
  - ⇒ Jesus endured flogging that resulted in almost 30[%] blood loss
  - ⇒ Jesus was flogged front and back, top to bottom
    - ◆ The back of the thighs, a most sensitive area
    - ◆ Over 300 whip-marks
      - Around 100 brutal lashes
  - ⇒ Jesus endured His passion because of His Love for us all
- 3<sup>rd</sup> Sorrowful Mystery: The crowning with thorns<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ From the True Letter from Jesus, the Crowning of the Thorns came at noon, prior to the flogging
  - ⇒ After being condemned to be crucified, Jesus is mortally injured with a crown of thorns
  - ⇒ Jesus gave Love, man gave Him a crown of thorns
- 4<sup>th</sup> **Sorrowful** Mystery: The carrying of the cross<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ Jesus accepted the cross with kindness
    - ◆ The soldiers had hate in their hearts
  - ⇒ Mother Mary watches her Son suffer
  - ⇒ Jesus falls the first time, His Father helps Him up
  - ⇒ Jesus walks too slow, inducts a passerby, a carpenter named Simon, to help carry the cross
  - ⇒ Veronica wipes the face of Jesus
  - ⇒ Jesus falls for the 2<sup>nd</sup> time
  - ⇒ Jesus tells the women, weep not for me but for yourselves

- ⇒ Jesus falls for the 3<sup>rd</sup> time
- ⇒ Jesus goes thru all this for His Love for man
- 5<sup>th</sup> **Sorrowful** Mystery: The crucifixion<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ Jesus is stripped and nailed to the cross
  - ⇒ Jesus asks His Father “to forgive them, for they know not what they do”
  - ⇒ The high priests and mockers are repulsed by Jesus, saying “save yourself”
  - ⇒ Jesus recites Psalm 22
  - ⇒ After 3 hours, Jesus is offered a sponge with liquid (narcotic)
    - ◆ Jesus refuses the liquid and says “it is done”
    - ◆ The Holy Trinity is One being
      - All suffer as Jesus suffers
  - ⇒ Jesus then says “Father, to You I commit my soul”
    - ◆ The Jesus dies on the bloodied cross
      - This is similar to the doors of the first Passover, during Moses
- 1<sup>st</sup> **Glorious** Mystery: The Resurrection<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ After about 40[hr] in hell, Jesus rises from the dead (the 2<sup>nd</sup> death)
    - ◆ 1<sup>st</sup> death of Jesus was upon the Cross
    - ◆ 2<sup>nd</sup> death of Jesus was when He went to Hell
  - ⇒ Mary Magdalene sees Jesus and does not believe her own eyes
  - ⇒ Doubting Thomas finally believes, while examining the wounds of Jesus
- 2<sup>nd</sup> **Glorious** Mystery: The Ascension<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ Jesus directs His followers to Galilee
    - ◆ Breaks bread with two and vanishes
  - ⇒ Jesus asks Peter “Do you love Me?”
    - ◆ Three times
    - ◆ Peter weeps with sorrow and relief
      - Allowing Peter to heal
  - ⇒ After 40 days, Jesus ascends into heaven
- 3<sup>rd</sup> **Glorious** Mystery: The Descent of the Holy Spirit<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ At the feast of Pentecost, the Holy Spirit descends upon the followers of “The Way”
  - ⇒ Peter begins to speak languages he does not know
  - ⇒ Over 3,000 souls are saved
    - ◆ This mirrors the 3,000 souls that died after 40 days atop the holy mount
- 4<sup>th</sup> **Glorious** Mystery: The Assumption<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ Mother Mary gives final instructions from Jesus
  - ⇒ Mother Mary was not ill
    - ◆ Her mortal body was not strong enough to hold her purified soul

- This is due to the “ether-link” as discussed in the Seven Spirits of God
- ⇒ Mother Mary dies in 45[AD], August

- 5<sup>th</sup> **Glorious** Mystery: The Crowning of Our Lady Queen of Heaven<sup>(33)</sup>
  - ⇒ Our Loving Mother is in heaven
  - ⇒ Mother Mary becomes one of the Seven Sprits of God
  - ⇒ Mother Mary earns many, many titles
    - ◆ Undoer/Untier of Knots
    - ◆ Mother of Sorrows
    - ◆ Mother of Mercy
    - ◆ Mother of Journey
    - ◆ ... many more

## Logic/Reasoning:

### Holy Ground:

- Moses sees the curious sight of a burning bush, that did not burn
  - ⇒ Exodus 3:5, And he said, Draw not nigh hither: **put off thy shoes** from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground.
  - ⇒ Visitation of Dozule, France, Jesus said to Madeleine “**take off your shoes ...**”<sup>(18)</sup>

### Gematria:

- Numeric translations were translated into Latin (first) then translated into Hebrew
  - ⇒ Must be Latin to Hebrew for number generation
  - ⇒ Must be Hebrew to Latin for verbiage definition
- Then the value or “number” is found/calculated

### Number of Lots/Groups:

- Three lots of fourteen generations to the birth of Christ:
- There will be three lots of fourteen generations after the birth of Christ.
  - ⇒ 3 + 3 yields 6
  - ⇒ The victory over the number of his name (Rev 15:2) yields “6” lots
    - ◆ Rev 15:2, And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.
  - ⇒ Important years within the 6<sup>th</sup> lot will sum to 16
    - ◆ 6<sup>th</sup> lot is equivalent to 600
    - ◆ Victory over his number requires years whose sum is 616
    - ◆ The number of years from his birth must sum to 16
      - His mortal birthday is the Immaculate conception, April of 3[BC]
      - The calendar year 1939 is the accepted year for the beginning of WWII

- ◇  $1939 + 3 = 1942$ , the number of years from the Immaculate Conception
- ◇  $1 + 9 + 4 + 2 = 16$
- ◇ Thus, the war foretold by Our Lady of Fatima has the value of 616
- WWIII, World War III is to begin in late 2056
  - ◇ War lasts 6 years
  - ◇ Prior to the war, 2051, a world-wide earthquake

#### Number of 40[hr-heaven]:

- The iteration from “**Time is running out ... you’ve created laws apart from Me ... the clock continues to tick.**” to WWIII yields a passage of time
  - ⇒ The time in heaven is “about 30[hr-heaven]” (Rev 8:1)
    - ◆ This means that 2480[years-earth] = 24[hr-heaven]
    - ◆ This means that 115[years-earth] = 1[hr-heaven]
    - ◆ This means that 1.91[years-earth] = 1[hr-heaven]
    - ◆ God began the expulsion of Satan in, about, 2034[BC]
      - Jesus will come again around August of 2548[AD]
  - ⇒ Jesus was in hell for about 40[hr-earth]
    - ◆ This is about 0.144[s-heaven]
      - $(x1000)(x1000)(0.144) = 144,000$ 
        - ◇ The wording of Rev 9:16 (referring to the 200-million-man army) “... thousand, thousand ... I heard”
        - ◇ Thus, it is tied to the 144,000 holy angels/troops
  - ⇒ A 25[y] old man is a child of 13[hr-heaven] in heaven
    - ◆ *We are all children to God, because we are children*

#### Crucifixion of Jesus

The crucifixion of Jesus Christ as described by Him, in His letter, reveals that it was much worse than depicted in current literature and movies. Jesus was beaten, spit-on and walloped without mercy prior to his sentence of crucifixion: Then, Jesus was pulled-up by His hair and crowned with thorns (Figure 12). Due to the merciless actions, the worst-case, the most painful scenario is what Jesus of Nazareth went thru.

- I) Jesus was bound prior to seeing Pilate, cords were tied in His hair
- II) Wanting to rid himself of Jesus, he sent him to king Herod
  - a. The wife of Pilate (apparently) had a dream
  - b. The wife (apparently) told Pilate not to mess with Jesus
  - c. Jesus is beaten
- III) Herod sends Jesus back to Pilate
  - a. Jesus is beaten
  - b. Pilate and Herod become friends (Luke 23:12)
- IV) Pilate delays
  - a. Pilate knows that Jesus is innocent
  - b. The guards mercilessly beat Jesus



- i. Sensing blood in the water
  - ii. 180 spits to the face
    - 1. How many in His direction?
    - 2. How much hatred did they have?
  - iii. Beaten about the body 6,666 times
    - 1. There are four spirits of God and (x4) number Six's
- V) Pilot tries to save Jesus by offering the murder, Barabbas
- a. The high priests are fervent
    - i. The holy man, John the Baptist was be-headed
      - 1. Thru a sensual dance a daughter did for a king
      - 2. Her mother told her daughter to ask for John's head on a plater
    - ii. "Tis better one man would die..."
    - iii. "He claims to be God"
      - 1. Jesus had just brought Lazarus back from death
      - 2. Jesus had done many miracles
      - 3. Jesus is pure, innocent, wise... God
  - b. The priests and the people present cry-out for the crucifixion of Jesus
- VI) Pilot no longer fights the crowd and (literally) washes his hands of the matter
- a. Jesus was pulled-up by the hair and crowned with thorns
    - i. Mocked as King
    - ii. Beaten
    - iii. Three thorns tear open main-vessels, thus, mortal wounds
  - b. Jesus was flogged
    - i. A lot of blood loss occurs
    - ii. A depiction of the Shroud of Turin shows
      - 1. A lot of whip marks on the back
      - 2. Whip marks on the upper thigh/back

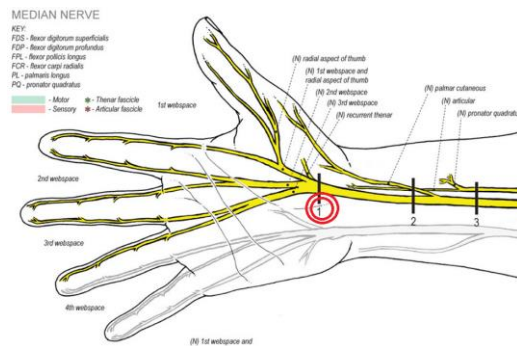


Figure 29: Nailing of the Hands

Note: Many tendons join in the lower hand and it would support the body.

The nailing of the hands was done at the lower part of the hand. The nail would interact with the main nerve, causing pain: Without bones being broken.

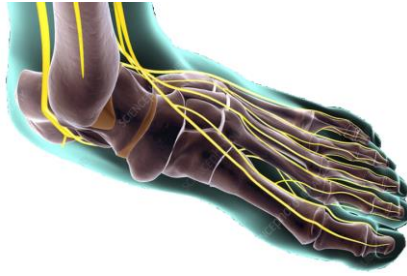


Figure 30: Nerves in the Foot

The nail thru the feet would have been aggravating the nerves. As seen in Figure 30, each nail would interact with nerve/s: The shear pain of the initial insertion must have been excruciating. The placement of the nail would be such-that, no bones are broken.

### Kingdoms from Daniel 2

The dream of king Nebuchadnezzar was that of a “great image,” one that “was terrible:” A colossus with a head of fine gold. The body comprised the kingdoms of the earth. At the end, God will rule, smashing the kingdoms of the earth with a stone hewn from Mount Zion.

- 1<sup>st</sup> was defined, it was the king of Babylon, king Nebuchadnezzar
  - ⇒ “The **head** of the image was fine gold”
    - ◆ Founding around 1900[BC]
    - ◆ Declining around 1000[BC]
    - ◆ Existing in some fashion until 900/1000[AD]
- 2<sup>nd</sup> is the empire of Rome
  - ⇒ “**breast and his arms** of silver”
  - ⇒ Conquests of Babylon by the Greeks, Alexander the Great, and others are not empires
    - ◆ Empires have supreme power over the known world
    - ◆ Empires last more than one generation, one “leader”
  - ⇒ The Roman empire dissolved much like the Babylon empire
    - Decline of the Roman empire began about 400[AD]
      - ◇ The Vatican ruled Rome, declining thru 1400[AD]
      - ◇ Survival in east with Crusades
      - ◇ Byzantine Empire, remained Romanesque
      - ◇ **Rome remained dominate**
        - Holy catholic church
          - ⊙ Codified by a Roman Emperor in 392[AD]
        - Power
          - ⊙ Religious order
          - ⊙ The crusades
            - ✦ Go against the teachings of Jesus
            - ✦ The crusades are by the devil
              - \* The 2<sup>nd</sup> seal

- ◇ Rashidun Caliphate, 1<sup>st</sup> of 4 major Caliphates
  - ◇ Islamic prophet Muhammad 632[AD]
- 3<sup>rd</sup> is England, the British empire
  - ⇒ “**belly and his thighs of brass**”
  - ⇒ The dominate force in the world around 1400[AD]
  - ⇒ British rule extended to the “new world” in the west
  - ⇒ British rule extended to China, India and Australia in the east
- The 4<sup>th</sup> empire is the United States of America
  - ⇒ “**legs of iron**”
  - ⇒ The US holds a commanding voice in the G7/G10 and other groups
  - ⇒ The G7 was formed by the US
  - ⇒ Countries around the world follow the US
  - ⇒ The US has used its leverage to change the geo-political landscape of the world
  - ⇒ The US military has worldwide respect
  - ⇒ Revelation (see Beast #1:)
    - ◆ Rev 13:1, And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.
- The 5<sup>th</sup> empire is the union of China and (North) Korea
  - ⇒ “**feet part of iron and part of clay**”
  - ⇒ The 5<sup>th</sup> empire rises after WWII
    - ◆ Daniel 8:3, ... there stood before the river a ram which had two horns: and the two horns were high; but one was higher than the other ...
    - ◆ Rev 13:11, And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns ...
    - ◆ In the calendar year 2022, only China and N. Korea can be seen as being “one”
  - ⇒ Rev 13:12, Beast #2, China and Korea destroy Beast #1
- The 6<sup>th</sup> (final) Kingdom is that of God
  - ⇒ Mount Zion, where the stone is hewn from
  - ⇒ The kingdom that will last forever/everlasting/eternally

#### The Kingdom Returned, from Daniel 4

The second dream of king Nebuchadnezzar depicts a tree that grew so that its branches reached heaven: With much fruit and meat for all who dwelt beneath the branches. A holy one from heaven came to hew the tree down; but left the stump. When the king acknowledged God, the kingdom was returned to him.

- Daniel 4:10, (king Nebuchadnezzar) These were the visions of my head while on my bed: I was looking, and behold, A tree in the midst of the earth, And its height was great.
- Daniel 4:11, (king Nebuchadnezzar) The tree grew and became strong; Its height reached to the heavens, And it could be seen to the ends of all the earth.
  - ⇒ Daniel 4:20, (Daniel/Beltshazzar) The tree that you saw, which grew and became strong, whose height reached to the heavens and which could be seen by all the earth,

- Daniel 4:12, (king Nebuchadnezzar) Its leaves were lovely, Its fruit abundant, And in it was food for all. The beasts of the field found shade under it, The birds of the heavens dwelt in its branches, And all flesh was fed from it.
  - ⇒ Daniel 4:21, (Daniel/Belteshazzar) whose leaves were lovely and its fruit abundant, in which was food for all, under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and in whose branches the birds of the heaven had their home
    - ◆ Daniel 4:22, (Daniel/Belteshazzar) it is you, O king, who have grown and become strong; for your greatness has grown and reaches to the heavens, and your dominion to the end of the earth.
- Daniel 4:13, (king Nebuchadnezzar) I saw in the visions of my head while on my bed, and there was a watcher, a holy one, coming down from heaven.
- Daniel 4:14, (king Nebuchadnezzar) He cried [a]loud and said thus: “Chop down the tree and cut off its branches, Strip off its leaves and scatter its fruit. Let the beasts get out from under it, And the birds from its branches.
- Daniel 4:15, (king Nebuchadnezzar) Nevertheless leave the stump and roots in the earth, Bound with a band of iron and bronze, In the tender grass of the field. Let it be wet with the dew of heaven, And let him graze with the beasts On the grass of the earth.
- Daniel 4:16, (king Nebuchadnezzar) Let his heart be changed from that of a man, Let him be given the heart of a beast, And let seven times pass over him.
  - ⇒ Daniel 4:25, (Daniel/Belteshazzar) They shall drive you from men, your dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make you eat grass like oxen. They shall wet you with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over you, till you know that the Most High rules in the kingdom of men, and gives it to whomever He chooses.
- Daniel 4:17, (king Nebuchadnezzar) This decision is by the decree of the watchers, And the sentence by the word of the holy ones, In order that the living may know That the Most High rules in the kingdom of men, Gives it to whomever He will, And sets over it the lowest of men.”
  - ⇒ Daniel 4:26, (Daniel/Belteshazzar) And inasmuch as they gave the command to leave the stump and roots of the tree, your kingdom shall be assured to you, after you come to know that Heaven rules.
  - ⇒ Daniel 4:dd, (Daniel/Belteshazzar) Therefore, O king, let my advice be acceptable to you; break off your sins by being righteous, and your iniquities by showing mercy to the poor. Perhaps there may be a lengthening of your prosperity.”

### The Kingdom Conquered, from Daniel 5

The “writing on the wall” is a phrase that rings true to this day. In Daniel 5, the writing on the wall tells of the end of king Belshazzar: For he knew his predecessor and did not praise God.

- Daniel 5:4, (A Party) They drank wine, and praised the gods of gold and silver, bronze and iron, wood and stone.
- Daniel 5:5, (A Party) In the same hour the fingers of a man's hand appeared and wrote opposite the lampstand on the plaster of the wall of the king's palace; and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote.
- Daniel 5:8, (A Party) Now all the king's wise men came, but they could not read the writing, or make known to the king its interpretation.

Daniel 5:18, (Daniel/ Belteshazzar) O king, the Most High God gave Nebuchadnezzar your father a kingdom and majesty, glory and honor.

Daniel 5:19, (Daniel/ Belteshazzar) And because of the majesty that He gave him, all peoples, nations, and languages trembled and feared before him. Whomever he wished, he executed; whomever he wished, he kept alive; whomever he wished, he set up; and whomever he wished, he put down.

Daniel 5:20, (Daniel/ Belteshazzar) But when his heart was lifted up, and his spirit was hardened in pride, he was deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him.

Daniel 5:21, (Daniel/ Belteshazzar) Then he was driven from the sons of men, his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling was with the wild donkeys. They fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till he knew that the Most High God rules in the kingdom of men, and appoints over it whomever He chooses.

Daniel 5:22, (Daniel/ Belteshazzar) But you his son, Belshazzar, have not humbled your heart, although you knew all this.

Daniel 5:23, (Daniel/ Belteshazzar) And you have lifted yourself up against the Lord of heaven. They have brought the vessels of His house before you, and you and your lords, your wives and your concubines, have drunk wine from them. And you have praised the gods of silver and gold, bronze and iron, wood and stone, which do not see or hear or know; and the God who holds your breath in His hand and owns all your ways, you have not glorified.

Daniel 5:25, (Daniel/ Belteshazzar) And this is the inscription that was written: MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN.

Daniel 5:26, (Daniel/ Belteshazzar) This is the interpretation of each word. MENE: God has numbered your kingdom, and finished it;

Daniel 5:27, (Daniel/ Belteshazzar) TEKEL: You have been weighed in the balances, and found wanting; (28) PERES: Your kingdom has been divided, and given to the Medes and Persians.

Daniel 5:30, That very night Belshazzar, king of the Chaldeans, was slain.

## The Four Beasts, from Daniel 7

The dream of the four beasts is a summary of the kingdoms of earth and prophetic words for the final kingdom, the Kingdom of God. The melding of Daniel chapter 2 and Daniel chapter 7 describes the terrible kingdom, the fourth kingdom of iron.

- Daniel 7:3, And four great beasts came up from the sea, each different from the other.
- Daniel 7:4, The first was like a lion, and had eagle's wings. I watched till its wings were plucked off; and it was lifted up from the earth and made to stand on two feet like a man, and a man's heart was given to it.  
⇒ The 1<sup>st</sup> kingdom of Babylon
- Daniel 7:5, And suddenly another beast, a second, like a bear. It was raised up on one side, and had three ribs in its mouth between its teeth. And they said thus to it: 'Arise, devour much flesh!'  
⇒ The 2<sup>nd</sup> kingdom of Rome (not the Romans)
- Daniel 7:6, After this I looked, and there was another, like a leopard, which had on its back four wings of a bird. The beast also had four heads, and dominion was given to it.  
⇒ The 3<sup>rd</sup> kingdom of Britain
- Daniel 7:7, After this I saw in the night visions, and behold, a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, exceedingly strong. It had huge iron teeth; it was devouring, breaking in pieces, and trampling the residue with its feet. It was different from all the beasts that were before it, and it had ten horns.  
⇒ The 4<sup>th</sup> kingdom of the United States of America
- Daniel 7:8, I was considering the horns, and there was another horn, a little one, coming up among them, before whom three of the first horns were plucked out by the roots. And there, in this horn, were eyes like the eyes of a man, and a mouth speaking pompous words.
- Daniel 7:9, I watched till thrones were put in place, And the Ancient of Days was seated; His garment was white as snow, And the hair of His head was like pure wool. His throne was a fiery flame, Its wheels a burning fire;
- Daniel 7:10, A fiery stream issued And came forth from before Him. A thousand thousands ministered to Him; Ten thousand times ten thousand stood before Him. The court was seated, And the books were opened.
- Daniel 7:11, I watched then because of the sound of the pompous words which the horn was speaking; I watched till the beast was slain, and its body destroyed and given to the burning flame.
- Daniel 7:12, As for the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away, yet their lives were prolonged for a **season and a time**.

- Daniel 7:13, I was watching in the night visions, And behold, One like the Son of Man, Coming with the clouds of heaven! He came to the Ancient of Days, And they brought Him near before Him.
- Daniel 7:14, Then to Him was given dominion and glory and a kingdom, That all peoples, nations, and languages should serve Him. His dominion is an everlasting dominion, Which shall not pass away, And His kingdom the one Which shall not be destroyed.
- Daniel 7:15, I, Daniel, was grieved in my spirit within my body, and the visions of my head troubled me.
- Daniel 7:16, I came near to one of those who stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. So he told me and made known to me the interpretation of these things:
- Daniel 7:17, Those great beasts, which are four, are four kings which arise out of the earth.
  - ⇒ Daniel was given the interpretation by “one of those who stood by”
    - ◆ Four kings are four kingdoms
- Daniel 7:18, But the saints of the Most High shall receive the kingdom, and possess the kingdom forever, even forever and ever.
  - ⇒ The Kingdom of God will reign forever/eternity
- Daniel 7:19, Then I wished to know the truth about the fourth beast, which was different from all the others, exceedingly dreadful, with its teeth of iron and its nails of bronze, which devoured, broke in pieces, and trampled the residue with its feet;
- Daniel 7:20, and the ten horns that were on its head, and the other horn which came up, before which three fell, namely, that horn which had eyes and a mouth which spoke pompous words, whose appearance was greater than his fellows.
- Daniel 7:21, I was watching; and the same horn was making war against the saints, and prevailing against them,
- Daniel 7:22, until the Ancient of Days came, and a judgment was made in favor of the saints of the Most High, and the time came for the saints to possess the kingdom.
- Daniel 7:23, Thus he said: ‘The fourth beast shall be A fourth kingdom on earth, Which shall be different from all other kingdoms, And shall devour the whole earth, Trample it and break it in pieces.
  - ⇒ It was told that, The 4<sup>th</sup> kingdom
    - ◆ Will be different from all others
    - ◆ Shall devour the whole earth
    - ◆ Trample and break it in pieces
- Daniel 7:24, The ten horns are ten kings Who shall arise from this kingdom. And another shall rise after them; He shall be different from the first ones, And shall subdue three kings.
  - ⇒ The 10 horns are 10 kingdoms or 10 kings

- ◆ 7 leaders of nations
  - Spain, France, Germany, Japan, England, Italy and the USA
- ◆ 3 kingships, monarchies, within the 7
  - England, Spain and Japan
    - ◇ Japan “died” at the end of WWII
- ⇒ China/Korea will rise to power, becoming the 5<sup>th</sup> kingdom (Daniel 2)
  - ◆ A large gap in time exists in this passage
    - Some of this gap is covered in Daniel 8
  - ◆ China/Korea are allowed to breathe life into the image of the 4<sup>th</sup> kingdom
- ⇒ A person will rise out of Germany, becoming leader
  - ◆ He will subdue 3 nations
  - ◆ The Image of the 4<sup>th</sup> kingdom exists
- Daniel 7:25, He shall speak pompous words against the Most High, Shall persecute the saints of the Most High, And shall intend to change times and law. Then the saints shall be given into his hand For a time and times and half a time.
  - ⇒ The man who rises to power in Germany
    - ◆ The saints will be given to his hand for “a time and times and a half-time”
      - 3.5-times are given to Satan
    - ◆ The man who rises from Germany is Satan
- Daniel 7:26, But the court shall be seated, And they shall take away his dominion, To consume and destroy it forever
  - ⇒ Jesus will come and send Satan into perdition
- Daniel 7:27, Then the kingdom and dominion, And the greatness of the kingdoms under the whole heaven, Shall be given to the people, the saints of the Most High. His kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, And all dominions shall serve and obey Him.’
  - ⇒ The Kingdom of God begins

### The Ram and Goat, from Daniel 8

The vision of the ram with two horns begins by the River Ulai. A male goat suddenly appears and tramples the ram. Then the angel Gabriel interprets the vision, by the command of God.

The angel Gabriel says (Daniel 8:17) “... Understand, O son of man, for in the time of the end the vision shall be fulfilled.”

- ❖ The angel Gabriel tells Daniel that the vision is for the “end-time.”
- ❖ References to kingdoms are mapped to the future
  - The world to Daniel is that of Persia and the Mediterranean
  - The world of the “end-time” is that of the earth; with 5 kingdoms
- Daniel 8:3, Then I lifted my eyes and saw, and there, standing beside the river, was a ram which had two horns, and the two horns were high; but one was higher than the other, and the higher one came up last.



- ⇒ Persia was much larger than Mede
- ⇒ One kingdom is larger than the other
  - ◆ China is much larger than Korea
  
- Daniel 8:4, I saw the ram pushing westward, northward, and southward, so that no animal could withstand him; nor was there any that could deliver from his hand, but he did according to his will and became great
  - ⇒ Persia/Mede took Babylon and did as they willed
  - ⇒ The 5<sup>th</sup> kingdom of China/Korea or the ram (of the end-time)
    - ◆ They destroyed “Babylon” of the “end-time”
    - ◆ They injected “life” into what is left of North America
    - ◆ They are made of clay and iron (Daniel 2)
    - ◆ They will do as they will, for some time
  - ⇒ History repeats itself
  
- Daniel 8:5, And as I was considering, suddenly a male goat came from the west, across the surface of the whole earth, without touching the ground; and the goat had a notable horn between his eyes.
  - ⇒ The man who rises from Europe
  - ⇒ Likely from Germany
  - ⇒ The goat is symbolic of the devil
  
- Daniel 8:6, Then he came to the ram that had two horns, which I had seen standing beside the river, and ran at him with furious power.
  - ⇒ A German alliance to destroy China/Korea
  
- Daniel 8:7, And I saw him confronting the ram; he was moved with rage against him, attacked the ram, and broke his two horns. There was no power in the ram to withstand him, but he cast him down to the ground and trampled him; and there was no one that could deliver the ram from his hand.
  - ⇒ The German alliance, defeats the 5<sup>th</sup> kingdom
  - ⇒ Before April of 2542[AD]
  
- Daniel 8:8, Therefore the male goat grew very great; but when he became strong, the large horn was broken, and in place of it four notable ones came up toward the four winds of heaven.
  - ⇒ The German alliance broke into 4 parts
  
- Daniel 8:9, And out of one of them came a little horn which grew exceedingly great toward the south, toward the east, and toward the Glorious Land.
  - ⇒ Out of Germany comes Satan
    - ◆ The directional attributes of this passage gives a high probability that Satan will arise from Germany
    - ◆ About 2542[AD]

- Daniel 8:10, And it grew up to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and some of the stars to the ground, and trampled them.
  - ⇒ Angels from heaven were beaten
- Daniel 8:11, He even exalted himself as high as the prince of the host; and by him the daily sacrifices were taken away, and the place of His sanctuary was cast down.
  - ⇒ Satan claims he is Jesus
  - ⇒ He stops daily sacrifices
    - ◆ December of 2544[AD]
- Daniel 8:12, And an host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practised, and prospered.
  - ⇒ Satan lies convincingly and prospers
- Daniel 8:13, Then I heard a holy one speaking; and another holy one said to that certain one who was speaking, “How long will the vision be, concerning the daily sacrifices and the transgression of desolation, the giving of both the sanctuary and the host to be trampled underfoot?”
- Daniel 8:13, And he said to me, “For two thousand three hundred days; then the sanctuary shall be cleansed.”
  - ⇒ April of 2542[AD] the transgressions begin
- Daniel 8:15/16, Then it happened, when I, Daniel, had seen the vision and was seeking the meaning, that suddenly there stood before me one having the appearance of a man. And I heard a man’s voice between the banks of the Ulai, who called, and said, “Gabriel, make this man understand the vision.”
- Daniel 8:17, So he came near where I stood, and when he came I was afraid and fell on my face; but he said to me, “Understand, son of man, that the vision refers to the time of the end.”
  - ⇒ Angel Gabriel says “that time” is referring to the “time of the end”
    - ◆ 2548[AD] and days prior
- Daniel 8:19, And he said, “Look, I am making known to you what shall happen in the latter time of the indignation; for at the appointed time the end shall be.
  - ⇒ These are the “latter time of the indignation to the end”
- Daniel 8:20, The ram which you saw, having the two horns, they are the kings of Media and Persia.
  - ⇒ Media and Persia were allies and took Babylon
    - ◆ In Daniel 10:20, The Lord tells Daniel that he “... I must return to fight with the prince of Persia ...”
      - In Daniel 10:21, The Lord tells Daniel, “No one supports me, except your Michael, your prince.”
    - ◆ The kings of Media and Persia are likely Satan and the beast of many waters
  - ⇒ The three kingdoms with two horns
    - ◆ China/Korea (the end-time Persia/Media)

- The two-horned ram that killed “Babylon,” the United States of America
  - The goat killed the ram
    - ◊ Those of Satan defeat of China/Korea
    - ◊ Germany defeats China/Korea
- ⇒ This must be during the latter “time of indignation”
- Daniel 8:21, And the male goat is the kingdom of Greece. The large horn that is between its eyes is the first king.
- Daniel 8:22, As for the broken horn and the four that stood up in its place, four kingdoms shall arise out of that nation, but not with its power.
- ⇒ Interpretations from Latin (Douay-Rheims Bible) state “four kings”
- ◆ This translation is correct
- ⇒ The German alliance breaks-up
- Daniel 8:23, And in the latter time of their kingdom, When the transgressors have reached their fullness, A king shall arise, Having fierce features, Who understands sinister schemes.
- ⇒ Not having a kingdom, a king shall rise
- ◆ After transgressions have reached their fullness
    - The vials/bowls are filled
    - The cup is filled
- Daniel 8:24, His power shall be mighty, but not by his own power; He shall destroy fearfully, And shall prosper and thrive; He shall destroy the mighty, and also the holy people.
- ⇒ A transgressor, fearful of losing power
- Daniel 8:25, Through his cunning He shall cause deceit to prosper under his rule; And he shall exalt himself in his heart. He shall destroy many in their prosperity. He shall even rise against the Prince of princes; But he shall be broken without human means.
- ⇒ Satan shall device and prosper
- ◆ Satan will be defeated “by the divine”
- Daniel 8:26, “And the vision of the evenings and mornings Which was told is true; Therefore seal up the vision, For it refers to many days in the future.”
- ⇒ Persia and Mede defeated Babylon in 539[AD]
- ◆ About the same time as Daniel wrote chapters 6 thru 12
- ⇒ About 2600 years later China/Korea will destroy “Babylon” (part deux)

### King’s Conquests, from Daniel 11/12

Daniel chapter 11 is best understood, deciphered, by reading it backwards: Beginning with chapter 12. Chapter 11 details the actions taken prior to the Kingdom of God; thus, it is relevant to the book of Revelation. As with Daniel chapter 8, the world is that of Greece, Persia and Media. Daniel 11:4 begins with “his kingdom shall be divided into four;” referencing what was learnt in Daniel 8. Daniel 12:1 begins with the end-time.

- Daniel 12:1, At that time Michael shall stand up, The great prince who stands watch over the sons of your people; And there shall be a time of trouble, Such as never was since there was a nation, Even to that time. And at that time your people shall be delivered, Every one who is found written in the book.
  - ⇒ The jury is convened
- Daniel 12:2, And many of those who sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, Some to everlasting life, Some to shame and everlasting contempt.
  - ⇒ Jesus has arrived with His bride
    - ◆ August 2548[AD]
- Daniel 11:45, And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in the glorious holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him.
  - ⇒ Satan is thrown into perdition
    - ◆ Near August of 2548[AD]
- Daniel 11:43/44, But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: and the Libyans and the Ethiopians shall be at his steps. But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many.
  - ⇒ Satan will have power over Southern Mediterranean
    - ◆ Egypt
      - Libya and Ethiopia will be next to him
  - ⇒ Satan destroys those from the north and east of Egypt
- Daniel 11:42, He shall stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land of Egypt shall not escape.
  - ⇒ Satan captures Egypt
- Daniel 11:40/41, And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him: and the king of the north shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, and with horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries, and shall overflow and pass over. He shall enter also into the glorious land, and many countries shall be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand, even Edom, and Moab, and the chief of the children of Ammon.
  - ⇒ Satan enters into Jerusalem from the north
    - ◆ His remaining army destroys the resistance
- Daniel 11:39, Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge and increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for gain.
  - ⇒ Bolstering strong holds (as he gains dominion) Satan glorifies false gods
- Daniel 11:38, But in his estate shall he honour the God of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things.
  - ⇒ Satan glorifies things of this world

- Daniel 11:37, Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all.
  - ⇒ Satan regards no one but himself
  
- Daniel 11:36, And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done.
  - ⇒ Satan exults himself above all
  
- Daniel 11:33-35, And they that understand among the people shall instruct many: yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, many days. Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with flatteries. And some of them of understanding shall fall, to try them, and to purge, and to make them white, even to the time of the end: because it is yet for a time appointed.
  - ⇒ They that understand the “time” shall instruct others
    - ◆ They shall die with little help
      - Some shall fall to flatteries
    - ◆ The “Two Witnesses” shall appear
  - ⇒ The appointed time has not come, yet
  
- Daniel 11:31/32, And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they shall place the abomination that maketh desolate. And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do know their God shall be strong, and do exploits.
  - ⇒ Daily sacrifices cease
    - ◆ 2544[AD]
  
- Daniel 11:30, For the ships of Chittim shall come against him: therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have indignation against the holy covenant: so shall he do; he shall even return, and have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant.
  - ⇒ The 200-million-man army of Satan is stopped
    - ◆ Satan is grieved and forsakes the holy covenant
  
- Daniel 11:29, At the time appointed he shall return, and come toward the south; but it shall not be as the former, or as the latter.
  
- Daniel 11:27/28, And both these kings' hearts shall be to do mischief, and they shall speak lies at one table; but it shall not prosper: for yet the end shall be at the time appointed. Then shall he return into his land with great riches; and his heart shall be against the holy covenant; and he shall do exploits, and return to his own land.
  - ⇒ The beast of many waters and the false prophet
    - ◆ Speak lies and do not prosper
    - ◆ Return to Satan
  
- Daniel 11:25/26, And he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him. Yea, they that

feed of the portion of his meat shall destroy him, and his army shall overflow: and many shall fall down slain.

⇒ The 200-million-man army drives against the south

◆ The army is victorious

➤ Daniel 11:24, He shall enter peaceably even upon the fattest places of the province; and he shall do that which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers' fathers; he shall scatter among them the prey, and spoil, and riches: yea, and he shall forecast his devices against the strong holds, even for a time.

⇒ Satan “spreads the wealth” to gain popularity

⇒ Satan tells of his endeavors

➤ Daniel 11:22/23, And with the arms of a flood shall they be overflowed from before him, and shall be broken; yea, also the prince of the covenant. And after the league made with him he shall work deceitfully: for he shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people.

⇒ Satan takes Jerusalem

◆ Becomes popular with the multitude

➤ Daniel 11:20/21, Then shall stand up in his estate a raiser of taxes in the glory of the kingdom: but within few days he shall be destroyed, neither in anger, nor in battle. And in his estate shall stand up a vile person, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom: but he shall come in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries.

⇒ Satan taxes the people

◆ Rises to power, peaceably, by flatteries

➤ Daniel 11:19, Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land: but he shall stumble and fall, and not be found.

⇒ Leader Alpha dies

◆ Vanishes from view

➤ Daniel 11:18, After this shall he turn his face unto the isles, and shall take many: but a prince for his own behalf shall cause the reproach offered by him to cease; without his own reproach he shall cause it to turn upon him.

⇒ Leader Alpha takes many islands/coastal

◆ A commander turns on the leader

➤ Daniel 11:17, He shall also set his face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and upright ones with him; thus shall he do: and he shall give him the daughter of women, corrupting her: but she shall not stand on his side, neither be for him.

⇒ Leader Alpha plans and invasion and gains support

◆ Some in his inner-circle do not support him

➤ Daniel 11:15/16, So the king of the north shall come, and cast up a mount, and take the most fenced cities: and the arms of the south shall not withstand, neither his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to withstand. But he that cometh against him shall do according to his own will, and none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the glorious land, which by his hand shall be consumed.

- ⇒ The king of the north shall push south, taking countries/cities
  - ◆ Leader Alpha stops the king of the north
- Daniel 11:14, And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also the robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves to establish the vision; but they shall fall.
  - ⇒ The king of the south
    - ◆ Decenters are quieted
- Daniel 11:12/13, And when he hath taken away the multitude, his heart shall be lifted up; and he shall cast down many ten thousands: but he shall not be strengthened by it. For the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former, and shall certainly come after certain years with a great army and with much riches.
  - ⇒ The king of the north bolsters himself for another attack
- Daniel 11:10/11, But his sons shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces: and one shall certainly come, and overflow, and pass through: then shall he return, and be stirred up, even to his fortress. And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, even with the king of the north: and he shall set forth a great multitude; but the multitude shall be given into his hand.
  - ⇒ The sons gather an army
    - ◆ Victorious for a time
  - ⇒ The king of the south is angered
    - ◆ Fights the sons
    - ◆ Fights the king of the north and is defeated
- Daniel 11:8/9, And shall also carry captives into Egypt their gods, with their princes, and with their precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he shall continue more years than the king of the north. So the king of the south shall come into his kingdom, and shall return into his own land.
- Daniel 11:7, But out of a branch of her roots shall one stand up in his estate, which shall come with an army, and shall enter into the fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail:
- Daniel 11:6, And in the end of years they shall join themselves together; for the king's daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make an agreement: but she shall not retain the power of the arm; neither shall he stand, nor his arm: but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and he that begat her, and he that strengthened her in these times.
- Daniel 11:5, And the king of the south shall be strong, and one of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion shall be a great dominion.
- Daniel 11:4, And when he shall stand up, his kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided toward the four winds of heaven; and not to his posterity, nor according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others beside those.
  - ⇒ Daniel 8:8 has the same wording
  - ⇒ The German alliance is broken into 4-parts

- Daniel 11:2/3, And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the realm of Grecia. And a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and do according to his will.
  - ⇒ Following the world – mapping – of 539[BC] to the “end-time” (as in Daniel 8)
    - ◆ 4<sup>th</sup> kingdom is the United States
    - ◆ 5<sup>th</sup> kingdom is ruled by China
  - ⇒ The alliance of the west destroys China/Korea

### Repentance

- God asks for repentance
  - ⇒ **Before** the birth of Christ
    - ◆ Signs are given
      - Prophets
      - Written in the stars/heavens
    - ◆ Guidelines are given
      - Ten/Eleven Commandments
      - Leviticus 24:20, Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him again.
    - ◆ People don't hear
    - ◆ People repent too late
    - ◆ Naïve/suckers/gullible/trusting/believer are born every day
      - You will know the hustlers/swindlers by their fruit
        - ◇ Matthew 7:15, **Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.**
        - ◇ Matthew 7:20, **Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.**
      - Matthew 7:24, **Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock:**
  - ⇒ **After** the birth of Christ
    - ◆ Christ was given power at his baptism
      - Anointed Prince
      - Given “The Word” by his Father
      - Ruler of the final, 6<sup>th</sup>, Kingdom
    - ◆ Crucifixion of Jesus
      - One of the criminals feared God and in Luke 23:42 says, And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.
      - Jesus replied, Luke 23:43, “... **Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.**”
      - Recall, in Daniel 12:13, But go thou thy way till the end be: for thou shalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end of the days.
        - ◇ Before Jesus was crucified, one must wait till the end-time
        - ◇ After the crucifixion of Jesus, He has the power to say “the Word”
    - ◆ Many sacraments, among them



- Sacrament of Reconciliation
  - ◊ Ask God, thru his priest for forgiveness
  - ◊ God cleans thy soul
- The Body of Christ, the bread of Life
- The Blood of Christ, the blood of Salvation
- ◆ Be ready at any hour
  - Genesis 6:1-7, Matthew 24:36-41, Mark 13:32-37 and Luke 12:35-48

### Religion:

- Many, many, many... religions Exist Today
  - ⇒ Catholic
    - ◆ Founder: Jesus
      - Taught and practiced the Ten/Eleven Commandments
      - “Came to serve not destroy” (Mark 10:45)
      - “Came to fulfil, not destroy” (Matt 5:17)
      - Jesus washed the feet of his disciples (John 13:5-17)
        - ◊ Lived 31 mortal years
        - ◊ Ministry 3.5 years
    - ◆ Divided into many factions (see Figure 31)
      - One Holy Catholic and Apostolic Church
        - ◊ A house divided, cannot stand
      - First division came when one man disagreed with another man 400[AD]
        - ◊ Eastern Orthodox split after the raid by the Crusaders on Constantinople
      - With every division, dilution can be expected
        - ◊ Political
        - ◊ Geographical
        - ◊ People want power and control
          - Denying people freedom
          - Denying people peace and joy
        - ◊ Roman catholic is the largest percentage
        - ◊ Many “differences” are insignificant
          - It’s those little things that eat at the heart
          - The church asks married couples to work things out
            - ⊙ The church needs to reflect and repent
            - ⊙ **The catholic church needs to unite**
    - ◆ Persecuted by world governments
      - Eaten by lions for sport
      - Scorned by leaders of government throughout the ages
    - ◆ Crusades killed those they disagreed with
      - Not prescribing to the teachings of a servant
      - Going against the teachings of Jesus
        - ◊ Jesus came to save
        - ◊ Jesus came to serve
          - Jesus came to save His children, for He is/has perfect Love

- ◆ Pope, high ranking bishops
  - Were wrong to approve of that which destroys
  - Were wrong to approve of overtaking governments
  - Were wrong....
    - ◇ The temptations of this world are great
    - ◇ The Devil knows how to control, how to sway men's minds
      - Faith among all priests, Jewish ... ect is weakening
      - Satan knows how to use men
  - Righteous is
    - ◇ When keeping with the 11 commandments
    - ◇ When keeping with the sacraments
      - Thru the sacrament of Reconciliation, Jesus will forgive any repentant soul
    - ◇ When remaining a servant to/of God
    - ◇ When they serve, not command
    - ◇ When they dutifully carry their cross
- ◆ First massive persecution of Christians
  - ◇ "The Way" was in Jerusalem
  - ◇ Saul, Acts 8:1
  - ◇ The Christians are scattered to the wind
    - Christianity grows rapidly
    - On the road to Damascus, Saul sees Jesus
      - ⊙ Saul is known as Paul and does wonderous deeds
  - ◇ Christians must keep true to "the Way" of Jesus

⇒ Islam

- ◆ Founder: Muhammad ibn Abdullah
  - It is said, the Angel Gabriel dictated the Quran to Muhammad
  - Lived 62 mortal years
  - 610[AD] began "receiving dictations"
  - 21/22 year ministry (aside:  $6 \times 3.5 = 21$ )
- ◆ Religion "gained popularity" after first military victory 624[AD]
  - Battle of Badr
  - People died, were destroyed for glory; for power
  - The war of 6 years
- ◆ If one is not a Muslim, they are the enemy
- ◆ Written doctrine of war, the caliphate
- ◆ Divided into many factions
  - Sunni (90%)
  - Shi'a and others
- ◆ The war of Muhammad goes against the teachings of Jesus

⇒ Judaism

- ◆ Founder: Abraham/Moses
- ◆ Given the Ten Commandments by God
- ◆ Persecuted by world governments

⇒ Atheism/Agnosticism, Buddhism, Confucianism, Hinduism ...

- ◆ Each have some form of idolatry

- ◆ Built on the philosophy of ones' beliefs

## TIMELINE OF CHURCH HISTORY

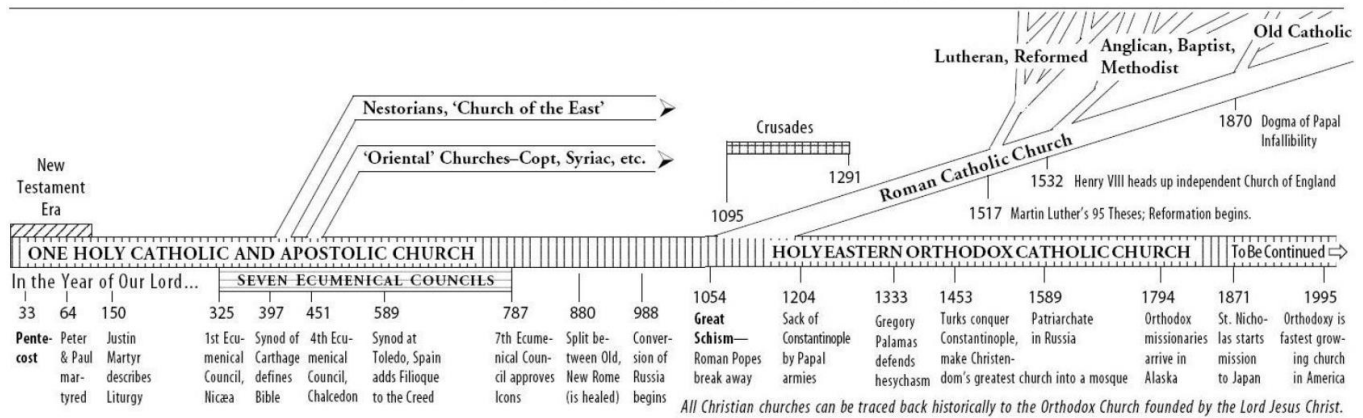


Figure 31: Catholic Church Genealogy<sup>(17)</sup>

### NOTE:

The Chinese communist regime began in 1949 and is responsible for killing more than 7[million] of its own citizens. A government official/office is required at large institutions and companies: Control is of utmost importance for the Chinese communist government. One of the primary actions of the Chinese government was to replace the Buddhist leader, with their own puppet.

The Roman Catholic church in China represents about 0.9[%] out of 1.4[billion] and is underground. Vatican City is a small government in itself: Representing about 1.2[billion] worldwide. China will control Vatican City; after their domain is secured in 2062[AD]: Communism is not lenient with any religion.

The control/constraints of the Chinese government impel the European nations to destroy China/Korea. After the destruction of China/Korea and the defeat of the army from Armageddon, approximately 50[%] of the population will be worthy of heaven: Some of which will be fooled by Satan.

- I) Recalling, the catholic church grew during the first persecution of “the Way”
- II) It behooves the catholic church to unite
  - a. The letters of Saint Peter and Saint Paul
  - b. John 17:11, During the prayer for the disciples, “**And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are.**”

## SYMBOLOLOGY:

The complex web generated by the books of Daniel and Revelation are deciphered by comparing events to other topical/similar events within the bible. The initial dialogue/dictation of Revelation is that few are destined for heaven, many require repentance. The symbolic language found in Daniel and Revelation exists throughout the bible.

### The Chariot of God

#### ➤ Ezekiel 1, Ezekiel's Prophecy at Kebar, Psalm 137:1-9

##### ⇒ Vision of Four Cherubim

- ◆ (4) And I looked, and, behold, a whirlwind came out of the north, a great cloud, and a fire infolding itself, and a brightness was about it, and out of the midst thereof as the colour of amber, out of the midst of the fire.
- ◆ (5) Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four living creatures. And this was their appearance; they had the likeness of a man.
  - 4 creatures as men
- ◆ (6) And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings.
  - 4 faces
  - 4 wings (see: Wings of Eagle, Stork or Fowl)
- ◆ (7) And their feet were straight feet; and the sole of their feet was like the sole of a calf's foot: and they sparkled like the colour of burnished brass.
  - Humanly feet with soles of a calf
    - ◇ Young, tender
    - ◇ Persevere thru the many miles ahead
  - Sparkled like gold
- ◆ (8) And they had the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings.
  - Hands of a man under the wings
    - ◇ 2 Holy hands
- ◆ (9) Their wings were joined one to another; they turned not when they went; they went every one straight forward.
  - They were “glued” together
  - They moved as one
- ◆ (10) As for the likeness of their faces, they four had the face of a man, and the face of a lion, on the right side: and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; they four also had the face of an eagle.
  - 1 face was a man
    - ◇ Flesh, man
  - 1 face was a lion
    - ⊙ Mighty, strong/dominion
  - 1 face was an ox
    - ⊙ Beast of burden, endurance/perseverance
  - 1 face was an eagle
    - ⊙ Swift and holy

- ◆ (11) Thus were their faces: and their wings were stretched upward; two wings of every one were joined one to another, and two covered their bodies.
  - 2 wings were “glued”
  - 2 wings covered their bodies
- ◆ (12) And they went every one straight forward: whither the spirit was to go, they went; and they turned not when they went.
  - They moved without moving
- ◆ (13) As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, and like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.
  - Their bodies were living fire
    - ◇ Orange/red flame over hot coals
- ◆ (14) And the living creatures ran and returned as the appearance of a flash of lightning.
  - Moving too fast to see
  - They moved as fast as lightning
  - They moved with the appearance of lightning
  - White/blueish
- ◆ (15) Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold one wheel upon the earth by the living creatures, with his four faces.
- ◆ (16) The appearance of the wheels and their work was like unto the colour of a beryl: and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work was as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.
  - Green/bluish, Cyan with green
    - ◇ A daytime sky with an eclipse of the sun
    - ◇ A shallow ocean
  - A wheel within a wheel
    - ◇ A hidden meaning
      - A phrase can mean two different things to two different people
      - The vision is more than it seems
- ◆ (17) When they went, they went upon their four sides: and they turned not when they went.
  - Every body was moving in unison
  - A wheel between each living creature
- ◆ (18) As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadful; and their rings were full of eyes round about them four.
  - The wheel rims were big and dreadful
  - The rims were full of eyes
- ◆ (19) And when the living creatures went, the wheels went by them: and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.
  - The 4 living creatures and the 4 wheels moved together
- ◆ (20) Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither was their spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.
  - Spirit of living creatures was in their wheels (each identical)
  - Prior to moving, the wheel would “attach” itself to the living creature

- ◆ (21) When those went, these went; and when those stood, these stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.
  - Reiterating the point: The spirit of the living creatures was within their respective wheel
- ◆ (22) And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature was as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over their heads above.
- ◆ (23) And under the firmament were their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies.
  - The living creatures carried the firmament
- ◆ (24) And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings.
  - Wings made the noise of rushing waters
  - When not moving, their wings were let-down
- ◆ (25) And there was a voice from the firmament that was over their heads, when they stood, and had let down their wings.
- ◆ (26) And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a throne, as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it.
  - Throne of sapphire
    - ◇ Blue crystal
- ◆ (27) And I saw as the colour of amber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from the appearance of his loins even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about.
  - Amber fire and brightness all-about
    - ◇ Orange-reddish-hot flame
      - A very hot flame
- ◆ (28) As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. This was the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the LORD. And when I saw it, I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.
- Ezekiel 2, God give Ezekiel a scroll of the transgressions of Israel
  - ⇒ (3) And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of Israel, to a rebellious nation that hath rebelled against me: they and their fathers have transgressed against me, even unto this very day
  - ⇒ (8) But thou, son of man, hear what I say unto thee; Be not thou rebellious like that rebellious house: open thy mouth, and eat that I give thee
- Ezekiel 3, Ezekiel eats the scroll
  - ⇒ (3) And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. Then did I eat it; and it was in my mouth as honey for sweetness.
    - ◆ Scroll tasted like honey
  - ⇒ God will speak thru Ezekiel, to the rebellious people
- The spirit of the living creatures was within the wheels

- ⇒ Similar living creatures in Ezekiel 10
  - ◆ (10:6) And it came to pass, that when he had commanded the man clothed with linen, saying, Take fire from between the wheels, from between the cherubims; then he went in, and stood beside the wheels.
  - ◆ The wheels had the spirit of God, the amber-hot flame
- ⇒ The wheels were “a wheel within a wheel”
  - ◆ Complex theories abound, concerning the “double” wheel
    - A gyroscope
    - Two wheels shaped in some odd, fancy fashion
  - ◆ Simple explanation: An ancient wheel with two rims
    - Each rim connected with spokes
      - ◇ One outer rim
      - ◇ One inner rim
    - Creating symmetric divisions
      - ◇ Each pie-segment has an eye
- ⇒ God sees all
- ⇒ God is moving/enacting His Judgment
  - ◆ Another purpose or meaning for the inner-wheel is unclear
  - ◆ As with a first reading of “The Tragedie of Macbeth” by Shakespeare, it is exciting. Read the same story ten more times and other meanings “pop-out.”

#### Stars as Angels:

Rev 1:20, **The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.** (Told by Jesus)

- Stars are Angles
- Candlesticks are Churches
  - ⇒ Candlesticks can be thought of as the spirit of the church

#### Prayers of Saints:

Rev 5:8, Now when He had taken the scroll, the four living creatures and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb, each having a harp, and golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints.

- Incense is the prayers of Saints
  - ⇒ The scent of incense indicates the prays of saints exists
  - ⇒ The scent of roses indicate Our Loving Mother is near
  - ⇒ The scent of holy candles indicates the Holy Spirit
    - ◆ An aversion/repulsion of the scent of the holy candle indicates being far from God
    - ◆ An affinity/liking for the scent of the holy candle indicates being near God

### Beast #1:

**Rev 13:1**, And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

- The USA is surrounded by the sea or ocean
- Seven heads, hills, mountains
  - ⇒ Seven countries
    - ◆ The G7 or G8...
    - ◆ The world dominate countries include Spain, France, England, Germany, Italy, Japan and US
    - ◆ Military strength included
- Ten crowns, horns, leaders
  - ⇒ England, Spain and Japan have a monarchy (or akin-to)
  - ⇒ The total number of leaders is ten
  - ⇒ Each with a name of blasphemy
    - ◆ The names of blaspheme are those the country is known by or for
    - ◆ A name used general speak or documentation
    - ◆ Over time, a name or word can become a blasphemy against God
- **Summary of the Beast Rising out of the Sea**
  - ⇒ USA is the leader of allied group/s
  - ⇒ Ten major allies, ten “kings”
  - ⇒ They all hate the United States
    - ◆ The President of the United States will hate the US at its destruction

**Rev 13:2**, And the beast which I saw was like to a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

- The Leopard, bear and lion
  - ⇒ Daniel 7:6, The first was like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it. And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear, and it raised up itself on one side, and it had three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh. After this I beheld, and lo another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads; and dominion was given to it.
    - ◆ First beast from Daniel 7 was a lion with eagle's wings
    - ◆ 2<sup>nd</sup> beast from Daniel was a bear with three ribs in its mouth
    - ◆ 3<sup>rd</sup> was the leopard with four wings of a fowl and four heads; with dominion
  - ⇒ The lion, the 1<sup>st</sup> beast of Daniel 7
    - ◆ 1<sup>st</sup> kingdom of Babylon
    - ◆ Hosea 13:7, attacking to kill
    - ◆ Jeremiah 5:6, the lion doth slay them
    - ◆ 1 Samuel 17:34-37, And David said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep, and there came a lion, and a bear, and took a lamb out of the flock: ...
    - ◆ Psalm 22:21, Save me from the lion's mouth: for thou hast heard me from the horns of the unicorns.



- ◆ Job 10:16, Should I hold my head high, You would hunt me like a lion, and again display Your power against me.
- ◆ Many biblical references to a lion
  - Strong, mighty and boastful
  - Killing those who oppose
- ◆ With eagle's wings
  - Swift
  - Strong
  - Lost the wings and given a man's heart
    - ◇ Once was blessed/holy
    - ◇ Lost eagle's wings by defiling itself
- ⇒ The bear, the 2<sup>nd</sup> beast of Daniel 7
  - ◆ 2<sup>nd</sup> kingdom of Rome
  - ◆ 1 Samuel 17:34-37, And David said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep, and there came a lion, and a bear, and took a lamb out of the flock: ...
  - ◆ Proverbs 17:12, Let a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man, rather than a fool in his folly.
  - ◆ Hosea 13:8, Like a bear robbed of her cubs I will attack them, and I will tear open their chests....
  - ◆ Lamentations 3:10, He is a bear lying in wait, a lion hiding in ambush.
  - ◆ Many biblical references to a bear
    - Ravenous
    - Who dares face the bear
    - Devoured those who stood against them
  - ◆ Three ribs in its mouth
    - Biblical references to ribs often denote killing
    - The Roman empire consists of three major conquests
      - ◇ Mediterranean
      - ◇ Gaul
      - ◇ Britain
- ⇒ The leopard, the 3<sup>rd</sup> beast of Daniel 7
  - ◆ 3<sup>rd</sup> kingdom of Britain
  - ◆ Referenced in Jeremiah chapters 5, 13 and Habakkuk 1:8
    - Watching over
    - Swift
    - Deceitful
  - ◆ Referenced in Isaiah 11:6, The wolf will live with the lamb, and the leopard will lie down with the goat; the calf and young lion and fatling will be together, and a little child will lead them
    - Jesus will live with the wolf
      - ◇ Lamb is Jesus
      - ◇ Wolf or demons, Judas (the betrayer)
    - The leopard will lay with the devil
  - ◆ Four wings of a fowl

- Psalm 78:27, He rained flesh also upon them as dust, and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea:
- Deuteronomy 4:17, The likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air,
- Leviticus 11:20/21, All fowls that creep, going upon all four, shall be an abomination unto you. Yet these may ye eat of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon all four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth;
- Ezekiel 17:23 (*The Parable of Two Eagles and a Vine*), In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it: and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell.
- Warning against idolatry and things of this world
- Swift/fast movement
- People of this world

⇒ Dragon

- ◆ Psalm 74:13, Thou didst divide the sea by thy strength: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.
- ◆ Ezekiel 29:3, Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great dragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, which hath said, My river is mine own, and I have made it for myself.
- ◆ Psalm 91:13, Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.
- ◆ Deuteronomy 32:33, Their wine is the poison of dragons, and the cruel venom of asps.
- ◆ One of the three evil ones (ref Satanic Trinity)

⇒ **Summary of Leopard, Lion and Bear**

- ◆ The main body of a leopard
  - Built from/of the 3<sup>rd</sup> kingdom
  - Lay with the goat, the devil
- ◆ Feet of a bear
  - The feet, ferocity of Rome
  - No one dares defy Rome
- ◆ Mouth of a lion
  - Strong, mighty and boastful
  - Pride reigns in the heart
    - ◇ Daniel chapter 4
    - ◇ Daniel chapter 5
- ◆ Dragon (in this verse) refers to a high-ranking demon of Satan (ref Satanic Trinity)

**Rev 13:3**, And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.

- A nuclear bomb was dropped on Japan at the end of WWII
  - ⇒ Japan surrendered, ending WWII
  - ⇒ 2022, Japan has recovered
- **Summary of the deadly wound**
  - ⇒ USA defeated Japan
  - ⇒ All “follow” the USA

- ◆ The world feeds off of the consumption of the USA

**Rev 13:4**, And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

- After WWII, on or about 1946, no country dare make war with the USA
- World leaders came to the US and marveled at its luxuries
- The world must trade with the US by sea
  - ⇒ The Washington State University says that “Americans constitute 5[%] of the world's population but consume 24[%] of the world's energy.”<sup>(19)</sup>
  - ⇒ China, India, Russia and allied countries trade with the USA
- **Summary of worship**
  - ⇒ USA military is a dominate global force
  - ⇒ The bulk of the vast trade is by sea

**Rev 13:5-7**, And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months. And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven. And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

- WWII ended in 1945 (Japan surrendered)
  - ⇒ Sept 1939 to Sept 1945
  - ⇒ 6-year war
- The US boasted “it had the bomb”
  - ⇒ 29<sup>th</sup> August of 1949 the Soviets tested their first atomic bomb
  - ⇒ 48 months after the war ended, the Soviets had the atomic bomb
    - ◆ After the war ended, the US went thru about 6 months of “recovery”
    - ◆ The USA boasting ended when the Russians exploded their bomb
- After the war ended, the US took command and control
  - ⇒ Communism began to spread
  - ⇒ The US did anything to stop the spread of “communism”
    - ◆ Anyone whom the US defined as communist
    - ◆ Any country whom the US defined as a threat
    - ◆ A leader did not have to be a communist to be killed by the US secret service
  - ⇒ The US rebuilt Germany
  - ⇒ Pride/Arrogance dwelt within the hearts of Americans
  - ⇒ Fear and loathsomeness began to grow in the hearts of others
- **Summary of the mouth and of the power**
  - ⇒ The Dragon dwells in perversions
    - ◆ The Devil and his minions use all weaknesses to pervert and control
      - Satan knows what’s going to happen
        - ◇ Satan knows he is going to perdition
  - ⇒ 4<sup>th</sup> Empire (see Kingdoms from Daniel 2)
  - ⇒ The US was filled with pride and pompous with spirit
    - ◆ They did as they pleased
    - ◆ They went where they wished
    - ◆ Proverbs 16:18, Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

## World War II, WWII, a Key Period

World War II was predicted by the children of Fatima, Portugal; at the end of WWI. Much documentation exists in regards to the visitations by Our Loving Mother, Our Lady of Fatima. The reader is encouraged to go thru the notes of “Fatima in Lucia’s Own Words.” These visitations are often referred to as the Secret of Fatima.<sup>(20)</sup>

- ❖ Our Lady ask for the world to repent
  - Go to the sacrament of reconciliation
  - Pray... pray, for yourself and for others
  - Sacrifice yourselves for sinners
- ❖ 1<sup>st</sup> part of the secret, the vision of hell
- ❖ 2<sup>nd</sup> part of the secret
  - The prediction of the next pope
  - The end of WWI
  - The beginning of WWII, unless
    - Consecration of Russia to the Immaculate Heart of Mary
    - Communion of Reparation on the 1<sup>st</sup> Saturday of the month
  - WWII will begin and the “errors” of the Russian Revolution spread
    - If the pope doesn’t perform the consecration of Russia to the Immaculate Heart of Mother Mary
    - People don’t stop offending God
    - “When you see a night illuminated by an unknown light, know that this is the great sign given you by God ...” the war will commence
  - In January of 1938 a light that covered Europe is known as the Storm of Fatima
  - The pope performed a consecration too late
  - People of the world did not repent
  - Communism, the “error” spread
    - The first socialistic city was in the US (1800’s)
      - The leader of the community bought the city
      - When it failed, the leader blamed the people
    - The verbiage grew popular in Europe
    - European philosophers liked it
    - Russian Revolution brought socialism to government/politics
- ❖ 3<sup>rd</sup> part of the secret involved Pope John Paul II
  - Shot in the 1980’s
  - Performed a consecration accepted by God (as told by Lucia)
    - First attempt was not accepted
    - Second attempt was accepted
- ❖ WWII, The Number
  - Documentation excepts September of 1939 as the beginning of WWII
  - $1939 + 3 = 1942 = 16$ 
    - The Immaculate Conception occurred April of 3[BC]
    - The  $\text{Sum}_2(\text{WWII}) = 16$ , with respect to the Birth of Christ
  - The number of WWII is 616, because it occurred in the 6<sup>th</sup> lot
    - $600 + 16 = 616$
  - The German leader had Satan’s throne moved to Berlin, Germany
    - Rev 2:13, I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where Satan's seat is: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in

those days wherein Antipas was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth.

- See Figure 33: Satan's Throne (in Berlin), Moved from Pergamum
- Recall, the number of the Beast is 616, not 666

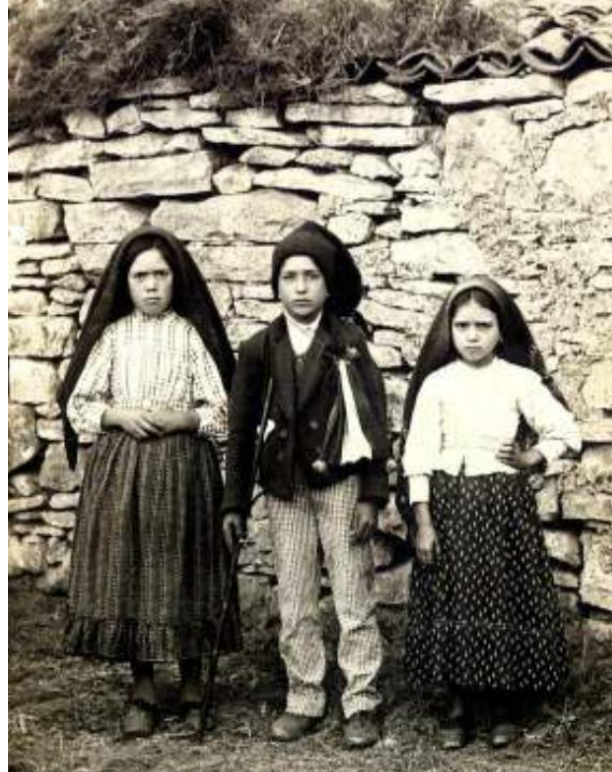


Figure 32: Fatima Children (Lucia, Francisco & Jacinta)

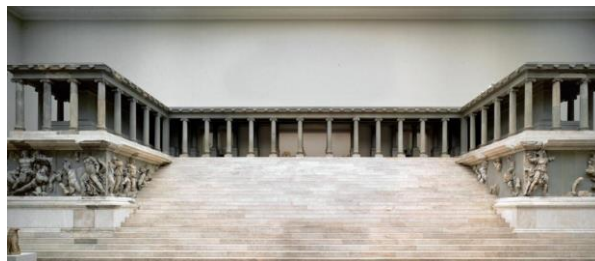


Figure 33: Satan's Throne (in Berlin), Moved from Pergamum

Note: It is said, "Hitler felt great power from this throne."

### Holy Trinity

The Holy Trinity is made-up of three unique beings.

- ❖ The gematria summations/values are prime with three numbers
  - Three is one
    - Answer why two become one, in a marriage
    - The answer to why Three is One is out of reach, for mortals
  - One is three
    - Answer a marriage cannot be divided by man
    - The answer to why One is Three is out of reach, for mortals

- ❖ The secondary summation values
  - Reference Psalms
  - Meanings in Hebrew (ref Numeric Usage/Meaning)
- God
  - ⇒ The Father, the creator of All
  - ⇒ Three are One
    - ◆ True
    - ◆ Unfathomable
- Son of God, Jesus or Emmanuel
  - ⇒ Gematria Sum<sub>1</sub> (Emmanuel) = 197
    - ◆ Sum<sub>2</sub> (Emmanuel) = 17
      - Psalm 17: Hear, O Lord, My Righteous Plea
    - ◆ Sum<sub>3</sub> (Emmanuel) = 8
      - Psalm 8: How Majestic is Your Name!
  - ⇒ Gematria Sum<sub>1</sub> (Emmanuel means God with Us) = 869
    - ◆ Sum<sub>2</sub> (God with Us) = 23
      - Recall, the Lord referenced Psalm 22 on the cross
      - Psalm 23: The Lord is My Shepherd
    - ◆ Sum<sub>3</sub> (God with Us) = 5
      - Psalm 5: Consider My Meditation
  - ⇒ Gematria Sum<sub>1</sub> (Jesus) = 521
    - ◆ Sum<sub>2</sub> (Jesus) = 8 (= 2<sup>3</sup>)
    - ◆ Sum<sub>3</sub> (Jesus) = 8
      - Psalm 8: How Majestic is Your Name
      - Aside: 2<sup>3</sup> = 8 and 2 + 2 + 2 = 6
  - ⇒ The Psalms are used as guidelines/guideposts, 1
- Holy Spirit
  - ⇒ Resides with the Father and the Son
  - ⇒ A unique being
    - ◆ Many forms
  - ⇒ All people are linked to the Holy Spirit
    - ◆ The Holy Spirit creates the Soul
      - An “ether-link” is generated, connecting the soul to God
      - Women are chain-linked to the “ether-link” of their child/children
        - ◇ In scientific fields, the term “ether-link” is used to describe an unknown form of bond/connection
        - ◇ Men have no chain/ether-link to their children
- Figure 34 depicts the Seven Spirits of God
  - ⇒ The Holy Trinity, each are “ether-linked” together
    - ◆ God, the Father (1<sup>st</sup> Spirit, likened to “one candle-stick”)
    - ◆ Jesus, the Son (2<sup>nd</sup> Spirit)
    - ◆ The Holy Spirit (3<sup>rd</sup> Spirit)
  - ⇒ Our Loving Mother (4<sup>th</sup> Spirit)
    - ◆ Mother Mary is linked to her Son Jesus

- Because women are the only ones that can chain-link the “ether-cord/link,” Our Loving Mother is innately/naturally linked to the Holy Spirit and to Jesus
- ⇒ God, the Father Joins/Unites
- ◆ The Holy Trinity (5<sup>th</sup> Spirit)
    - God, the Father, creates “one candle-stick” for the Holy Trinity
  - ◆ The Holy Family (6<sup>th</sup> Spirit)
    - First Holy Family
      - ◇ Jesus
      - ◇ Saint Joseph
      - ◇ Mother Mary
    - Second, Current, Holy Family
      - ◇ After the mortal death of Mother Mary
      - ◇ Jesus
      - ◇ Holy Spirit
      - ◇ Our Loving Mother
        - No one is bound to another: Unless they wish to be and God approves
        - God, the Father, creates “one candlestick” for the 2<sup>nd</sup> Holy Trinity
        - The 2<sup>nd</sup> Holy Family is the transfiguration of the Holy Family
- ⇒ God unites the Holy Trinity with the Holy Family (7<sup>th</sup>) Spirit
- ◆ God blesses those whom He chooses to bless
    - The spouse of Our Loving Mother is the Holy Spirit
- ⇒ Purple Circle represents the Holy Trinity
- ⇒ Blue Circle represents the 2<sup>nd</sup> Holy Family
- ⇒ The yellow lines represent direct “ether-links”
- ⇒ **7<sup>th</sup> union/link/candle-stick** is not shown
- ◆ The joining of the Holy Trinity and the Holy Family, making the 7<sup>th</sup> spirit of God
  - ◆ Before the death of Our Loving Mother, there were 4 spirits of God
    - The four corners of the world; for God is “I AM”
    - The Sacred Heart of Jesus and the Immaculate Heart of Our Loving Mother
      - ◇ Each have a similar amber colored flame
        - The power of God flows thru Our Loving Mother

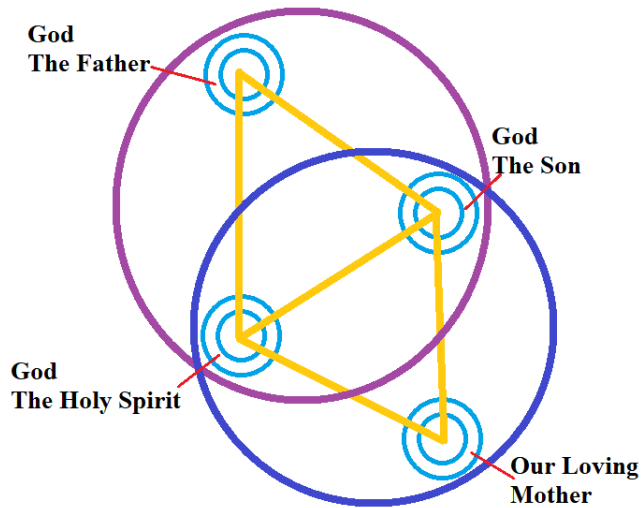


Figure 34: Seven Spirits of God

The completion of the Seven Spirits of God occurred sometime after Mother Mary's death and was likely key in a swift victory over Satan; around 68[AD]. These Seven Spirits of God represent the ultimate transcendence of peace and joy.

### Satanic Trinity

The unholy Trinity is made-up of three fallen angels.

- ❖ Revelation 16:13 (Rev 16:13), And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.
- ❖ Daniel 10:21, But I will show you that which is noted in the scripture of truth: and there is none that holds with me in these things, but Michael your prince.
  - Reference to a battle in heaven
  - Satan and all of the high-ranking angels EXCEPT Michael went against God
- ❖ Luke 10:18, **And he said to them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven.**
  - Lightning falls as a meteor or "star" falls thru the sky
  - A battle in heaven ejected Satan, sometime before 31[AD]
- ❖ Revelation 13:18 (Rev 13:18), Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.
  - Written about 95[AD]<sup>(1)</sup>
  - Nero was commonly referred to as Emperor Nero
    - Gematria Sum<sub>1</sub> = 616 (Greek to Hebrew yields 666)
    - Satan "copies/mimics" Jesus
      - Sum<sub>2</sub> = 13, the number of the Messiah
      - Sum<sub>3</sub> = 4 (= 2<sup>2</sup>)
      - The value 666 has prime-factors 2, 3<sup>2</sup>, 37 → 2\*9\*37 = 666
        - Thus, 666 has no relation to 8, 17 or 23
      - The value 616 has prime-factors 2<sup>3</sup>, 7, 11 → 8\*7\*11 = 616



- Thus, 616 is directly related to Jesus by the value 8
  - Papyrus fragment of 3<sup>rd</sup> century text<sup>(21)</sup>
    - From volume of Oxyrhynchus Papyri (P.Oxy. LXVI 4499)
    - Fragmentary papyrus of Revelation
    - **Number for the Beast is 616**
- Satan, the Devil (or Dragon, or father of demons)
  - ⇒ John 8:44, **Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.**
- The Beast, the Destroyer, the Dragon of the sea
  - ⇒ Isaiah 27:1, In that day the LORD with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish leviathan the piercing serpent, even leviathan that crooked serpent; and he shall slay the dragon that is in the sea.
  - ⇒ Ezekiel 29:3, Speak, and say, Thus said the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against you, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great dragon that lies in the middle of his rivers, which has said, My river is my own, and I have made it for myself.
  - ⇒ Psalm 91:13, Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.
  - ⇒ Deuteronomy 32:32/33, For their vine is of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of Gomorrah: their grapes are grapes of gall, their clusters are bitter: Their wine is the poison of dragons, and the cruel venom of asps.
    - ◆ The dragon of perversions/poisons can be said to be a high-ranking demon
    - ◆ Corrupting man with things/perversions/idols of this world
- False-prophet, the Deceiver of deceivers
  - ⇒ 2 John 1:7, For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist.
  - ⇒ Jeremiah 14:14, Then the LORD said unto me, The prophets prophesy lies in my name: I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their heart.
  - ⇒ Luke 6:26, **Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.**
    - ◆ Beware the false-prophet, many shall come
    - ◆ Woe to those who are deceived
      - What vine do they hold?
      - What fruit do they bear?
- Number of spirits
  - ⇒ God disapproves of those who do not follow the 11 commandments
  - ⇒ God has not blessed the Satanic Trinity with a union
  - ⇒ Therefore, there are three spirits without union
    - ◆ God does remain “ether-linked” to all

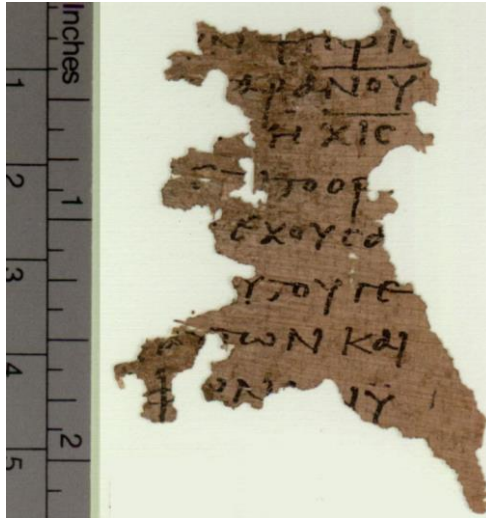


Figure 35: Number of Beast is 616, 3<sup>rd</sup> Century Text<sup>(21)</sup>

### Wings of Eagle, Stork or Fowl

The references to wings throughout the bible differ with respect to eagle, stork or fowl.

#### ➤ Wing

- ⇒ The Four Living Creatures: Ezekiel 1:11, Thus were their faces: and their wings were stretched upward; two wings of every one were joined one to another, and two covered their bodies.
- ⇒ The Divine Glory: Ezekiel 1:24, And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings.
- ⇒ The Cherubim: 1 Kings 6:27, And he set the cherubim within the inner house: and they stretched forth the wings of the cherubim, so that the wing of the one touched the one wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the middle of the house.
- ⇒ Constructing the Ark: Exodus 37:9, And the cherubim spread out their wings on high, and covered with their wings over the mercy seat, with their faces one to another; even to the mercy were the faces of the cherubim.

◆ *A reference to "wing" may refer to destruction or divine mercy/glory*

#### ➤ Eagle

- ⇒ Proverbs 23:5, Will you set your eyes on that which is not? for riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.
- ⇒ The Judgment on Moab: Jeremiah 48:40, For thus said the LORD; Behold, he shall fly as an eagle, and shall spread his wings over Moab.
- ⇒ The Judgment on Edom: Jeremiah 49:22, Behold, he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread his wings over Bozrah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.
- ⇒ The Judgment on Babylon/Jerusalem: Ezekiel 17:3, And say, Thus said the Lord GOD; A great eagle with great wings, long winged, full of feathers, which had divers colors, came to Lebanon, and took the highest branch of the cedar:
- ⇒ The Judgment on Babylon/Jerusalem: Ezekiel 17:7, There was also another great eagle with great wings and many feathers: and, behold, this vine did bend her roots toward him,

and shot forth her branches toward him, that he might water it by the furrows of her plantation.

◆ *A reference to an “eagle’s wing” refers to swift divine action*

➤ Stork

⇒ An evil relocated: Zechariah 5:9, Then lifted I up my eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came out two women, and the wind was in their wings; for they had wings like the wings of a stork: and they lifted up the ephah between the earth and the heaven.

◆ The basket held an evil woman

◆ The winged women, the angels, with stork-like wings took the basket to Shinar (in the southern region of Mesopotamia) so the evil one could establish a throne

• *A reference to “wings of a stork” is likely an angel*

➤ Fowl

⇒ A teaching: Psalm 78:27, He rained flesh also on them as dust, and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea:

⇒ Warning Against Idolatry: Deuteronomy 4:17, The likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flies in the air,

⇒ The Parable Explained: Ezekiel 17:23, In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it: and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell.

◆ A reference to “winged fowl” mostly refers to meat for consumption, unclean meat, an image for idolatry

◆ In Ezekiel 17, the term “winged fowl” refers to people (via “the word of the Lord”)

• Ezekiel 17 symbology

◇ Branch/twig of Cedar tree is branch of a generation (people/person)

◇ Mountain or hill (translation dependent) is a kingdom

### Numeric Usage/Meaning

The way, when and where numbers are used in the bible are significant because of the passage in Revelation 15:2, “... them that had gotten the victory over the beast, ... and over the number ....” Since numerology is a form of idolatry, what follows are references from the torah<sup>(22)</sup> and the bible<sup>(1)</sup> that comport: The authors interpretation is italicized.

➤ 1 has references:

⇒ (Exodus 3:14) God says “**I AM THAT I AM**”

⇒ (Rev 21:6) **I am Alpha and Omega** (the beginning and the end) : God is All

⇒ (1 John 5:7) Three are One

⇒ (Shema (Dt.6:4)) Echad (one) is the watchword of Israel. Hear, O Israel! The LORD is our God, the LORD is one (echad)!

⇒ 1<sup>st</sup> Commandment, Love thy God with all thy soul/heart/mind/body

⇒ *God, Unity*

➤ 2 has references:

⇒ (Genesis 2:24) Two become one under marriage

- ⇒ Hebrew word shanah: Ideally, two should mirror one, as in the “two shall become one (echad) flesh.”
- ⇒ *Joining of*

➤ 3 has references:

- ⇒ (1 John 5:7) Three are One
- ⇒ Shelosh [f.], sheloshah [m.] Seeds, trees, fruit. New life.
- ⇒ The House/Tabernacle/Temple has three primary sections: the outer court, the Holy Place, and the Most Holy Place. Thus, the number three teaches about three levels of holiness in which YHWH dwells among His people, each more intimate than the other. Within the Holy Place, there are three pieces of furniture: the Menorah, the Table of Shewbread (presence), and the Altar of Incense. On a daily basis, this is as intimate as one can be.
- ⇒ (Jonah 1:17) Jonah spent three days and nights inside a “great fish”
- ⇒ (Matthew 27:45-50 and Luke 23:44) Jesus spent three hours on the cross
- ⇒ (Matthew 28:1) Jesus’ resurrection was on the third day
- ⇒ Other biblical references to three are with respect to number of days, troops or the-like.
- ⇒ The combination of the Hebrew meaning with relevant biblical references yield life
- ⇒ Birth – Death – Rebirth
- ⇒ *Reborn*

➤ 4 has references:

- ⇒ The most holy Name of G-d has four Hebrew letters (yohd, heh, vav, heh – YHWH).
- ⇒ Arbah [f.], arbahah [m.] Authority, dominion, time, creation, kingdom, giving of the Torah (Law) and Holy Spirit.
- ⇒ (Exodus 37:13) Four corners of the Ark of the Covenant
- ⇒ (Ezekiel 46:22) Four corners of the court
- ⇒ (Job 1:19) Four corners of the house
- ⇒ Jeremiah 49:36, And upon Elam will I bring the four winds from the four quarters of heaven, and will scatter them toward all those winds; and there shall be no nation whither the outcasts of Elam shall not come.
- ⇒ (Acts 10:11) Earth by its four corners
- ⇒ (Acts 11:5) Heaven by its four corners
- ⇒ Four matriarchs, four corners of the earth, four horns on altar, four tassles (tzit-tziyot) are to be worn on one’s garment/robe, four living creatures, four horsemen, Four rivers of Eden, four winds, four gospels, etc.
- ⇒ Four accounts for All
  - Father
  - Son
  - Holy Ghost
  - man
- ⇒ *All encompassing: See/Do/Affect/Protect everywhere/everything*

- 5 has references:
  - ⇒ Chamesh [f.], chameeshah [m.] strength, alertness (wake-up!), Torah, grace, ministry, service, gospel, fruitfulness, going forth, anointed, prayers, and protection.
  - ⇒ (Numbers 7:35) Offerings of five rams, goats, lambs
  - ⇒ (Exodus 30:23-25) Five ingredients to the holy oil
  - ⇒ (Exodus 30:34-35) Five ingredients to the holy incense
  - ⇒ (Exodus 36:32) Five here, five there, five together
  - ⇒ (1 Samuel 6:4) Offerings of five/s
  - ⇒ (1 Kings 7:49) Five lampstands on right, five lampstands on left (total ten)
  - ⇒ Psalms is divided into five segments
    - ◆ Adoration
    - ◆ Wondering
    - ◆ Ceaseless
    - ◆ Submissive
    - ◆ Perfected/refined
  - ⇒ *Grace, understanding, is achieved thru five grades, five levels*
  
- 6 has references:
  - ⇒ Shesh [f.], sheeshah [m.] Image, man, beast, flesh, work, knowledge. Six often refers to the works of man.
  - ⇒ (Genesis 1:24/25) On the sixth day, God creates flesh on the earth
  - ⇒ (1 Kings 11:16) Israelites stayed six months and were victorious
  - ⇒ (2 Kings 13:19) Striking six times ensures victory
  - ⇒ (Jeremiah 34:14) After six years they must be freed
  - ⇒ (Exodus 16:26) Six days of work, seventh day rest
  - ⇒ Six sons of David, for six years sow your fields, six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof (7<sup>th</sup> year the land must rest), Six days before the Passover celebration began
  - ⇒ The Daniel chapter 2 states a total of six kingdoms, the 6<sup>th</sup> is the Kingdom of God: The final kingdom.
  - ⇒ (Mark 15:25 and Matthew 27:45 and Luke 23:44 and John 19:14) Pilot begins the passion at about the 3<sup>rd</sup> hour (9[AM] or 9:00[hrs]) and it ends at the 9<sup>th</sup> hour (3[PM] or 15:00[hrs])
    - ◆ The passion lasted 6 hours, because he Loves his children
    - ◆ Christ was on the cross for 3 hours, because he Loves his children
  - ⇒ Book of Revelation: Triumphant over his number
    - ◆ Rev 6:1-17, Six seals with “action”
    - ◆ Rev 8:1, One seal of “silence in heaven” (no action)
    - ◆ Rev 8:6 thru 9:21, Six trumpets with “action”
    - ◆ 6Seals-Action (*then*) 1Seal-Inaction (*then*) 6Trumpets-Action = 616
      - 6Bowls-Punishment (*then*) 1Bowl-Announcement (*then*) 1Cup-Punishment = 6 + 1 + 1 = 8
      - ◇ Eight succeeds over 616
        - Emmanuel/Jesus is triumphant over Satan
    - ◆ Rev 11:15, Seventh trumpet
      - Announces the trials are complete

- Announces the Sixth Kingdom of God
- ⇒ The end-of/completion-of
- ⇒ The works/knowledge of flesh
- ⇒ *Perfect Triumph over “flesh,” with respect to the book of Revelation*
- ⇒ *Complete Triumph over knowledge of the flesh*

Note: Since “six” references flesh, or man, all values above six will also retain “flesh.”

➤ 7 has references:

- ⇒ Shvah [f.], sheevah [m.] Rest, cessation from work, wholeness, completeness, being ripe, order, stability, and holiness.
- ⇒ (from number “6”) Rest on the seventh
- ⇒ (2 Chronicles 29:21) Hezekiah Restores Temple Worship, ... seven bullocks, and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven he goats, for a sin offering for the kingdom
- ⇒ (Genesis 41:26) Joseph Interprets Pharaoh's Dreams, Seven years of great plenty then seven years of drought
- ⇒ (Ezekiel 45:22) Offerings and Feasts, And seven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt offering to the LORD, seven bullocks and seven rams without blemish daily the seven days
- ⇒ (Leviticus 25:8/9) The Year of Jubilee, And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years; and the space of the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years. Then shalt thou cause the trumpet of the jubile to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month, in the day of atonement shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land
- ⇒ (Joshua 6:4) The Walls of Jericho, And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven trumpets of rams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and the priests shall blow with the trumpets. (The city wall fell after 6 days)
- ⇒ 6 + 1, God purifies man
- ⇒ *Heal, Ripen, Purify*

➤ 8 has references:

- ⇒ Shemoni [f.], shemonah [m.] Full to overflowing. Moves from natural to supernatural. Transcends natural time and space to supernatural realm. Figuratively, eight takes one through a full cycle of seven, and begins anew – the One Day – Yom Echad – of creation.
- ⇒ Shemini Atzeret, the last great 8th day of Sukkot asks one to linger (add to over flowing) one more day with YHWH.
- ⇒ (Exodus 29 and Leviticus 8-9) The Tabernacle was dedicated in an eight-day ceremony.
- ⇒ (Genesis 17:12) And he that is eight days old shall be circumcised
- ⇒ (Ezekiel 40:34) The Gates of the Inner Court had eight steps
- ⇒ (Ezekiel 40:38-43) Eight Tables for Sacrifices
- ⇒ (Exodus 22:30) Laws of Social Responsibility, Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: seven days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me.
- ⇒ (Leviticus 15:14) The Cleansing of Men, And on the eighth day he shall take to him two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, and come before the LORD unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest...
- ⇒ 6 + 2, The coupling of man with transcendence

- ⇒ *Eighth day of the week, The New Beginning: To Transcend*
- ⇒ *The number of Emmanuel or Jesus*

➤ 9 has references:

- ⇒ Tehshah [f.], teeshah [m.] Harvest, fruitfulness, the womb/birth-time, fruit of the Spirit, turning to look upon/gaze, hour of prayer
- ⇒ (Numbers 29:26) The Feast of Tabernacles, on the fifth day supply nine bullocks ...
- ⇒ (Genesis 5/9) Life span of people were about 900 years
- ⇒ (Genesis 17:24) Abraham was 90 years old when he was circumcised
- ⇒ Biblical references to “nine” are, predominately, with respect to time
- ⇒ 6 + 3, God gives time for man to grow, to be reborn
- ⇒ Ecclesiastes 3:1, To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven
- ⇒ *Time to*

➤ 10 has references:

- ⇒ Esehr [f.], ahsahrah [m.] Divine order, completed cycle, measure, or group (congregation) whether for good or evil, blessing or judgment. A tenth part represents the whole in a tithe.
- ⇒ 1 Kings 11:31, (Jeroboam's Rebellion) And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee ten pieces: for thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Behold, I will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Solomon, and will give ten tribes to thee:
- ⇒ (Exodus 26) Ten curtains for the tabernacle
- ⇒ Exodus 27:12, (The Courtyard) And for the breadth of the court on the west side shall be hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten.
- ⇒ (Exodus 12:3) The First Passover, On the tenth day, choose the lambs for slaughter on the fourteenth day
- ⇒ (Exodus 7 thru 11) Ten Plagues
- ⇒ (Exodus 20) Ten Commandments given by God
  - ◆ Five between God and man
  - ◆ Five between man and man
- ⇒ Leviticus 16:29, (The Day of Atonement) And this shall be a statute forever unto you: that in the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, ye shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you:
- ⇒ Biblical references to ten are predominately with respect to some unit of measure
- ⇒ God measures a friendship with respect to the Ten Commandments
- ⇒ 6 + 4, Measure of a man
- ⇒ *Measurement of*

➤ 11 has references:

- ⇒ achat esre [f.] echad asar [m.] Lost in translation, no particular meaning. Stories with this number often revolve around rebellion, disorder, judgment, betrayal, idolatry, bribery, lack of trust in YHWH, being incomplete, and false authority/government.

- ⇒ (Exodus 20) Ten Commandments (plus) (John 13:34) One Commandment, A Total of Eleven Commandments
  - ◆ Five between God and man
  - ◆ Five between man and man
  - ◆ One which binds them all
- ⇒ (Exodus 26:7), Eleven curtains for the tabernacle
  - ◆ Recall, Exodus 26:1, Requires ten curtains for the room of the tabernacle
- ⇒ (Matthew 27:5) Judas hangs himself, bringing the total number of apostles to eleven
  - ◆ (Acts 1:26) They prayed and Matthias replaced Judas (the betrayer)
  - ◆ Chosen from (Acts 1:22) those who were with them from the baptism of Jesus
- ⇒ (Genesis 37:9) Joseph's Dream's, ... eleven stars made obeisance to me.
  - ◆ Joseph was later sold by his ten brothers, they told his/their father Joseph died: The father mourned
  - ◆ Joseph became a high ranking Egyptian and his ten brothers came to him, begging for food (Genesis 42:3)
  - ◆ The father, ten brothers and family would share in Joseph's good fortune
- ⇒ (2 Kings 24:18/19) Zedekiah reigns in Judah for eleven years, he had done evil in the eyes of the Lord
- ⇒ (2 Chronicles 36:5) Reigned eleven years in Jerusalem, he had done evil in the eyes of the Lord
- ⇒  $6 + 5 = 11$ , Grace/repentance to man
  - ◆ Many biblical references are with respect to  $1 + 10$
  - ◆ Upon reaching the value 11, judgment is passed
- ⇒ *Judgement of Binding*

➤ 12 has references:

- ⇒ shtayim esre [f.] shnayim asar [m.] perfect government, order, organization, united, perfect subdivisions of time (12 hours in day, 12 months in a year, 12 primary constellations) and of people (12 tribes of Israel, 12 Disciples/Apostles). This demonstrates a holy people serving a holy God based on the Creator's clock and calendar.
- ⇒ (Numbers 7:87) Total number of burnt offerings twelve of oxen, young bulls, rams, male lambs in their first year, and the kids of the goats as a sin offering
- ⇒ The New Jerusalem
  - ◆ Rev 21:12, Also she had a great and high wall with twelve gates, and twelve angels at the gates, and names written on them, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel:
  - ◆ Rev 21:14, Now the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and on them were the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.
- ⇒  $6 + 6 = 12$ 
  - ◆ Two Stars of David have 12 sides
  - ◆ Twice the "victory over flesh," becoming one
  - ◆ Union/Joining
  - ◆ John 2:6 (The Wedding at Cana) And there were set there six waterpots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece.
    - Six holy vessels of clay : The body is of the earth



- Holding 20/30[gal] (75/115[l]) each
- Filled with water: The body holds a lot of water
- At a wedding, Jesus transforms the water into wine
  - ◊ At alters all over the world, Jesus transforms wine into His blood
- At a wedding, God transforms two into one

⇒ *Marriage, Union of Two*

➤ 13 has references:

⇒ hlosh esre [f.] shlosha asar [m.] Thirteen is associated with covenant, love, unity, and eternity. In Hebrew, the combined letters in the names of the 3 patriarchs (Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob) reduce to 13. There are 13 rules of Torah interpretation in Jewish hermeneutics. There are 613 Torah commandments. (600 + 13). Six is the number of a man made in the image of Elohim and 13 is the number of love. Truly, all the commandments hang on one: LOVE (First God, and then your neighbor as yourself).

- ⇒ Twelve apostles (plus) Jesus is Thirteen
- ⇒  $6 + 7 = 13$ , Purified Flesh
- ⇒ The Messiah, Jesus Christ of Perfect Love
- ⇒ *Love of God*

➤ 14 has references:

⇒ rbah esre (f) arba'ah asar (m) To reproduce, recreate, disciple, servant, bond-servant. The moon is nearly full on the fourteenth day of each Hebrew month, symbolizing fullness, revelation, and increased (spiritual) light.

⇒ Matthew 1:17, So all the generations from Abraham to David are fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ are fourteen generations.

- ◆ (x3) Lots of 14 generations to the birth of Christ
- ◆ (x3) Lots of 14 generations to the 2<sup>nd</sup> coming of Christ
- ◆ (x6) Lots total

⇒ Numbers 29:29, And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

- ⇒  $6 + 8 = 14$
- ⇒ *Increase in the spirit/light/soul of man*

There are more than 360,000 possible combinations for numerical values above 9 (Nine). Taking biblical references with respect to man, the possible contiguous combinations are over 50,000. Though interesting, the main goal is to achieve victory over the beast/s: Ones' relationship with God is guided by the Eleven Commandments (not the numbers).

### First & Last

Throughout the bible, there are many firsts and lasts that escape a casual reader. Unlike the first Adam or the first Eve, the everlasting expulsion of Satan from heaven contains the second death. The dichotomy between good and evil changes forever, upon the resurrection of Jesus.

	First Couple	Lasting Union
Action Taken	Adam and Eve	Jesus and Mother Mary
Fundamental Principle	First man, blessed by God First woman, blessed by God	Messiah, savior of the world Mother, Blessed by God
Result	Man, sinner in the world Woman, sinner in the world	Baptism of Jesus Holy Mother Mary
<i>Eve gave birth to man/sin Our Loving Mother gave birth to the savior of all</i>		

	First	Last
Action Taken	Immaculate Conception The mortal birth of Jesus In a virgin womb	Resurrection The re-birth of Jesus In a virgin tomb
Fundamental Principle	God is made mortal	God has filled the "cup" with Love from His passion
Result	God is set beneath the angels of heaven; subject to man	God is reborn
<i>The incomprehensible Love of Jesus transforms</i>		

Example:

- Test #1: After 40 days bread would entice/seduce Jesus
  - ⇒ Those without life do not comprehend the Love of Jesus
    - ◆ For those with life will never hunger
    - ◆ Those with life will never thirst
- Test #2: After 40 days, I will offer Jesus a seat at my side
  - ⇒ The immaculate Love between the Son and the Father is lost on those without life
  - ⇒ The bond between Father and Son is unbreakable
    - ◆ For Their Love is Perfect
- Jesus bore the agonies of Holy Week for the Love of all
  - ⇒ He knows the soul and how it is made
  - ⇒ He knows the anguish of abandonment, betrayal, punishment and death
  - ⇒ He filled the “cup” with the pangs of His Love
    - ◆ Test #3: Matthew 4:10, “... for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.”

- ◆ The Holy Trinity poured the anguish from their Love into the cup
- ◆ This is what those without life do not understand

	First	Last
Action Taken	Growth of Jesus within the virgin womb	Sleeping body within the virgin tomb
Fundamental Principle	The body morphs with growth The spirit matures	The body rests The spirit is restless
Result	The Son of man, part II	The Son of man, part III
<i>With passion and patience comes growth</i>		

	First - Miracle	Last - Miracle
Action Taken	Turning holy-water into holy-wine	Turning holy-wine into His blood
Fundamental Principle	6 Holy vessels were filled with water (becoming Holy Water)	Wine is blessed, making it His blood
Result	Honor is rescued	The soul is saved
<i>Water refreshes/heals the body Holy water cleanses the temple/body The sanctified blood of Jesus heals the soul</i>		

Example:

- To heal physical wounds
  - ⇒ Water is used to cleanse and soothe
    - ◆ It is refreshing to take an ice-cold drink of water on a very hot day
    - ◆ It is refreshing to take a shower after a hot and dirty day
    - ◆ It is cleansing to wash wound/s to prevent infection
  - ⇒ Eating food sustains the body
    - ◆ Eating gives the body energy/endurance
  - ⇒ The food and the water work together to heal the body quickly
- To heal the soul
  - ⇒ Dip your feet into holy water and your temple is cleansed
  - ⇒ Wet the lips with the blood of Jesus and your soul is cleansed
  - ⇒ The body of Jesus
    - ◆ The most divine Eucharist
      - The food, the flesh, the Body of Jesus gives the energy for the soul to heal
        - ◇ Flesh contains blood
      - It sustains ones' heart/soul
  - ⇒ The Blood of Jesus cleanses the disfigured soul
    - ◆ Drinking wine gives a warm sensation, so too does the healing of a soul
    - ◆ The water of life is the blood of Jesus



- ✦ Again, victory over the flesh, the beast within
- 42 months is 1260 days with 30 days per month or (3 + 0), 3
- ⊙ The Holy Trinity
  - ✦ The 4 spirits of God are to 40 days or 40 hours (4 + 0)
    - \* The 4 corners of the earth
    - \* The 4 corners of heaven
- ⊙ After the resurrection of Jesus, God commands Seven Spirits
  - ✦ Completing the circle to “Half-time + Half-time = 7 years”
  - ✦ Recall, 3.5 years is related to the powerful prophet Elijah

- ◆ A **sanctuary** at its foot
- ◆ A natural spring that is not for drinking, likely holy water
  - The grounds around the site were blessed by God the Father
  - The spring shouldn't exist
    - ◇ The site is elevated
    - ◇ The spring is above bedrock, no liquid cavities
    - ◇ The water-level rises and falls with the faith in the world

⇒ A doorway to everlasting life

- ◆ The blood of the first Passover
  - Blood of lambs spread around the door of a home
- ◆ The blood on the cross Jesus died upon
  - Blood of Jesus, the lamb, poured upon the cross
- ◆ To those whom choose it, choose life
- ◆ To those whom are repentant, choose life thru the sacrament of reconciliation

	First	Last
Action Taken	Jesus is presented at the temple as a babe	Triumphant entry of Jesus to the temple
Fundamental Principle	By the law of Moses, the first born shall be holy	Jesus is known to be of God
Result	Mother Mary's heart is skewered	One must die, to save the many
<i>Those who have ears, let them hear Those who have eyes, let them see</i>		

	First	Last
Action Taken	Exodus 32:28 3,000 die because of the golden calf	Acts 2:41 About 3,000 are saved
Fundamental Principle	Those whom do not believe	Those whom believe
Result	Choose death	Choose life
Choose Jesus the Christ and choose life		

*A soul created is a soul worth saving: Many chosen will be deceived, many more will be saved.  
Let not the heart be troubled/worried, for peace and joy await: With life eternal.*

*Final Thought:*

A question was asked: Why would God allow such death and destruction?

Throughout the ages, God has given many opportunities to repent. The lessons drawn from the Exodus are lost on many: For those without life do not believe. The cornerstone of a good family is a good marriage; and a good marriage is defined by the shared love. Peace and joy, in a family, is found thru humility, freedom and patience: Charity is key to peace/joy. Prior to the resurrection of Jesus, there was the law of Moses and the words of the prophets: Today there is the law of Jesus and His prophetic word/s. The unending graces and the infinite mercies are coupled with the undying patience of Jesus; yielding, among others, the Sacrament of Reconciliation. Whatever the sin, God is willing to forgive the repentant soul.

- Fundamentally, life is the Love of Jesus
  - ⇒ As was told by Jesus:
    - ◆ “L: Love is life and life is love”
    - ◆ “O: Is for the circle of friends
      - the larger it is, the closer you are to me”
    - ◆ “V: Is for victory over Satan”
    - ◆ “E: Is for everlasting life”

**YOUR BESTEST BEST/PERFECT FRIEND  
INVITES YOU TO HIS HOUSE  
EVERY SUNDAY:  
INVITE HIM TO YOUR ABODE,  
BECAUSE, THAT IS WHAT FRIENDS DO!**

*When was the last time you gave thanks to your Guardian Angel for putting up with you?*

## References:

- (1) Bible 1: <https://biblehub.com/>
- (2) United States Conference of Catholic Bishops, Bible 2: <https://bible.usccb.org/bible>
- (3) Our Loving Mother: <https://ourlovingmother.org/>
- (4) Bing Maps: <https://www.bing.com/maps/>
- (5) Topographical Maps: <http://www.onlinetopomaps.net/>
- (6) Google Maps: <https://www.google.com/maps/>
- (7) Google Translate: <https://translate.google.com/>
- (8) Hebrew translations: <http://lexiconcordance.com/hebrew/4023.html>
- (9) City of Megiddo, Armageddon: <https://wol.jw.org/en/wol/d/r1/lp-e/1986126>
- (10) Topography, Egypt: <https://en-us.topographic-map.com/maps/tlkn/Egypt/>
- (11) Exodus Map: <http://www.bibleorigins.net/>
- (12) The Glorious Cross: <https://engcreodesigns.com/tgc/>
- (13) "The Disappearance of the Ark of the Covenant" by T. D. Ehrlich
- (14) Babylon History: [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Babylon#Muslim\\_conquest](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Babylon#Muslim_conquest)
- (15) Babylon Exile: <https://www.jewishvirtuallibrary.org/the-babylonian-exile>
- (16) Map Gog/Magog: [C:\Documents and Settings\owatkins\Desktop\Generations Page2 \(1\) \(makesyouthinkblog.com\)](C:\Documents and Settings\owatkins\Desktop\Generations Page2 (1) (makesyouthinkblog.com))
- (17) Catholic Timeline: <https://i.pinimg.com/originals/79/10/bc/7910bcd23bcc30851b53cbadb646d9dd.jpg>
- (18) Visitation Dozule: <http://trinite.1.free.fr/english/english.htm>
- (19) US Consumption: <https://public.wsu.edu/~mreed/380American%20Consumption.htm>
- (20) The Secrets of Fatima, by C. M. Gold (CMG Archives)
- (21) Oxford Beast Number 616: [POxy Oxyrhynchus Online](http://POxy.OxyrhynchusOnline)
- (22) Torah Numbers: [GRACE in TORAH](http://GRACEinTORAH)
- (23) "When Did Herod the Great Reign?" by A. E. Steinmann, 2009
- (24) Jewish Records for Artaxerxes I: <https://www.jewishencyclopedia.com/articles/1827-artaxerxes-i>
- (25) Star Mapping/Astronomy: [Stellarium Astronomy Software](http://StellariumAstronomySoftware)
- (26) Volcanos: <https://www.livescience.com/30507-volcanoes-biggest-history.html>
- (27) Route of the Cross: [The Via Dolorosa in Jerusalem | DOLR.org](http://TheViaDolorosainJerusalem|DOLR.org)
- (28) The Glorious Cross: <http://trinite.1.free.fr/english/english.htm>
- (29) History 1200[AD]: <https://www.historycentral.com/dates/1200ad.html>
- (30) Mongolian Horses: [http://www.trueappaloosas.com/horses\\_genghiskahn.html](http://www.trueappaloosas.com/horses_genghiskahn.html)
- (31) Shroud of Turin: [Microsoft Word - FACCINI\\_FANTI.doc \(acheiropoietos.info\)](http://MicrosoftWord-FACCINI_FANTI.doc(acheiropoietos.info))
- (32) Moon Phases: [moon calendar \(paulcarlisle.net\)](http://mooncalendar(paulcarlisle.net))
- (33) Rosary: [Joyful Mysteries - The Mysteries of the Rosary \(vatican.va\)](http://JoyfulMysteries-TheMysteriesoftheRosary(vatican.va))
- (34) Shroud of Turin Video: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=A46bN8N1hgY>
- (35) Shroud of Turin Video II: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Q-TaT6XK0Pw>
- (36) Conyers, GA, Video I: <https://youtu.be/xeYJmtE5UR4>
- (37) Conyers, GA, Video II: <https://youtu.be/aSOLS1Um3v0>
- (38) Conyers, GA, Video III: <https://youtu.be/ut9L3NmqZNo>
- (39) Conyers, GA, Video IV: <https://youtu.be/Mdtn8z-3KS0>
- (40) Conyers, GA, Video V: [https://youtu.be/u726c\\_DHAec](https://youtu.be/u726c_DHAec)
- (41) Conyers, GA, Video VI: <https://youtu.be/4pXeuzZm3Ao>
- (42) Conyers, GA, Video VII: <https://youtu.be/agFIHCxd2oM>
- (43) Conyers, GA, Video VIII: <https://youtu.be/Vhb5EAXsqxw>
- (44) Conyers, GA, Video IX: <https://youtu.be/p-m5fc-0500>
- (45) Conyers, GA, Video X: <https://youtu.be/ONrC3Vvpx7c>
- (46) G7 Summit: [Group of Seven - Wikipedia](http://GroupofSeven-Wikipedia)